Commission of Inquiry into the Collision of Vessels near Lamma Island on 1 October 2012

	Page 1		Page 3
1	Monday, 28 January 2013	1	A. Yes, sir.
2	(10.00 am)	2	Q. Let me just explain to you the manner in which I propose
3	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Grossman.	3	to take you through your reports. The reports, some of
4	MR GROSSMAN: Good morning, Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner		them contain rather technical language and they have
5	I have an application to make.	5	been written out rather fully. I do not propose to read
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes?	6	them out verbatim because they will be projected onto
7	MR GROSSMAN: We're in the throes of filing an expert report	7	the screen and the Commission would have had a chance of
8	from a Mr Wallaston concerning the matters that are	8	pre-reading the materials. But for the purpose of easy
9	dealt with by Dr Armstrong. Now, at the end of the day	9	elucidation and explanation, especially to the public
10	I'm fairly confident we won't be calling him, but in	10	and to the press, what I would propose to do is to take
11	case we do	11	you to and identify relevant paragraphs in your reports
12	THE CHAIRMAN: Seeking to call him.	12	concerning a subject matter.
13	MR GROSSMAN: Seeking to call him, yes. But in case we do,	13	Sometimes in your first report you deal with
14	I make the application now.	14	a particular subject matter and in your subsequent
15	THE CHAIRMAN: When is the material to be provided to the	15	reports, you go back to the same subject matter and
16	Commission?	16	supplement that or elaborate on that. So I will
17	MR GROSSMAN: This morning.	17	actually take all these topics in clusters; do you see
18	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. So this is really a matter of	18	what I mean?
19	information?	19	A. Yes.
20		20	Q. For example, aluminium corrosion, there is a bit of that
21	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	21	in your first report; there is a bit of that in your
	MR GROSSMAN: My recollection is it's necessary to make	22	second supplemental report. So I will take these topics
23	an application seven days in advance.	23	in a cluster.
24	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	24	A. Understood.
25	MR GROSSMAN: So this is what I do. But let me say	25	Q. That will, I think, facilitate easier understanding of
	Page 2		Page 4
1	immediately, I think it unlikely we'll be seeking to	1	the subject matter.
2	call him.	12	Once I have taken you to and identified the relevant
3	THE CHAIRMAN: Very well. Thank you for that.	3	parts, I will identify any relevant underlying documents
4	MR GROSSMAN: Just one other point. We have brought today		and photographs that you have referred to. But then,
5	a light bulb which is used in the fog light, so it's	5	instead of reading out chunks of your report, I may
6	available.	6	identify the subject matter and perhaps invite you to
7	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I've seen a letter from your instructing	7	explain to the Commission, in your own words, live, so
8	solicitors. This is a 1,000-watt bulb?	8	to speak, the points that you are seeking to make in
9	MR GROSSMAN: Yes. We have it here.	9	those relevant paragraphs.
10	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In which case, if you would	10	Do you follow the mode in which I propose to take
11	provide it to the secretary during the course of the	11	you through it, rather than to read it out and ask you
12	morning, we can have a look at it.	12	whether you confirm it?
13	MR GROSSMAN: We shall do that.	13	A. I understand that.
14	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for that.	14	Q. I understand that you have also prepared, kindly, some
15	Yes, Mr Shieh?	15	video animation.
16	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, this morning we are going to call	16	A. Correct.
17	Dr Neville Anthony Armstrong, the expert, naval	17	Q. First of all, based on the Mardep radar and AIS records
18	architect.	18	of the two vessels, showing the tracks of how the
19	Could I have Dr Armstrong in the witness box.	19	vessels collided, and more importantly their movements
20	DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (sworn)	20	after the collision; correct?
21	Examination by MR SHIEH	21	A. Correct.
22	MR SHIEH: Good morning, Dr Armstrong.	22	Q. There is also a video, which I hope has been completed,
23	A. Good morning.	23	of a view taken from inside, I believe, the engine room,
24		24	looking out and seeing the approach of Sea Smooth and
2.5		25	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •

25

expert reports; correct?

25

how the gash and also the holes were created.

	Page 5		Page 7
1	A. That is correct, although I haven't seen the video	1	Marine Department in Hong Kong, and applied for that
2	myself yet. I'm hoping it will be completed, sir, by	2	position and was granted a 2.5-year contract, I believe,
3	lunchtime today.	3	as a ship surveyor, in which position I was working with
4	Q. Right. Because you have obviously staff and personnel	4	the Government New Building Section, although I was also
5	assisting you in compiling that?	5	involved in doing some overseas work, which I mention
6	A. Correct.	6	here, due to circumstances. For example, I went to East
7	Q. In the course of your evidence, we will be seeking to	7	Germany because I could speak German, and also got
8	play that for the purpose of easy illustration. You	8	involved with registering some ships which were building
9	don't need to actually control that yourself, because	9	here for the UK registration.
10	I think the secretariat can do the pause and play	10	So the purpose was to learn something about
11	buttons.	11	regulation, and it was very successful, and I have the
12	Without further ado, can I ask you to identify your	12	greatest of respect for what I learnt with the Marine
13	report, your first report in the expert bundle. The	13	Department.
14	cover sheet is at page 399. It goes from page 399 up to	14	Q. Thank you. Now, we could see various positions and
15	page 435, being the signature page. That is your	15	areas of experience that you have listed out in your
16	signature; correct?	16	curriculum vitae. Could you briefly explain to us, by
17	A. Correct.	17	reference to individual items of your experience and
18	Q. Your second report is in the same bundle, page 470.	18	also employment, which are the particular aspects of
19	THE CHAIRMAN: But there is also an appendix to	19	your professional history that you regard to be
20	MR SHIEH: Yes.	20	particularly relevant to the subject matter of our
21	THE CHAIRMAN: or appendices to the first report.	21	Inquiry here?
22	MR SHIEH: Yes, I will deal with that.	22	A. It's been a long life, and I have been involved in very
23	You also included appendices to your first report.	23	many ships. I have been involved in shipbuilding
24	Appendix I is your curriculum vitae?	24	since I started in 1965, originally working with
25	A. Correct.	25	a company manufacturing warships, for some 10 years. In
	Page 6		Page 8
1		1	
	Page 6	1 2	Page 8
1	Page 6 Q. Page 436.		Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of
1 2	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South	2	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are
1 2 3	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft,	2 3	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for
1 2 3 4	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the	2 3 4	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was
1 2 3 4 5	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets	2 3 4 5	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received.	2 3 4 5 6	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity.
1 2 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine Department. We can see that at page 440. Could you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for correcting it.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine Department. We can see that at page 440. Could you explain to us your involvement with the Hong Kong Marine 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for correcting it. A. If you go to the internet and put in "Sheffield fire"
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine Department. We can see that at page 440. Could you explain to us your involvement with the Hong Kong Marine Department back in the late 1970s, up to 1980? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for correcting it. A. If you go to the internet and put in "Sheffield fire" and "aluminium", you get 24,000,700 hits, and they're
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine Department. We can see that at page 440. Could you explain to us your involvement with the Hong Kong Marine Department back in the late 1970s, up to 1980? A. Certainly, sir. I was interested in the regulations of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for correcting it. A. If you go to the internet and put in "Sheffield fire" and "aluminium", you get 24,000,700 hits, and they're all wrong. The fact is that HMS Sheffield had no
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine Department. We can see that at page 440. Could you explain to us your involvement with the Hong Kong Marine Department back in the late 1970s, up to 1980? A. Certainly, sir. I was interested in the regulations of shipping, particularly with regard to safety. And I was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for correcting it. A. If you go to the internet and put in "Sheffield fire" and "aluminium", you get 24,000,700 hits, and they're all wrong. The fact is that HMS Sheffield had no aluminium whatsoever on board. The fire was intense, as
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 6 Q. Page 436. You have a PhD from the University of New South Wales on the topic of hydrodynamics of high-speed craft, and a Bachelor of Science in Naval Architecture from the University of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, UK, in 1970. It sets out various awards you have received. THE CHAIRMAN: Can you just help me with the acronym "FIE Aust"? A. A fellow of the Institute of Engineers, Australia. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. The previous one is fellow of the Royal Institute of Naval Architects; is that right? A. Technically it's the Royal Institution of Naval Architects. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes, Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Of your professional background, we can see from page 437 onwards, down to page 440, that you have actually spent time with the Hong Kong Marine Department. We can see that at page 440. Could you explain to us your involvement with the Hong Kong Marine Department back in the late 1970s, up to 1980? A. Certainly, sir. I was interested in the regulations of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 8 that position, my responsibility was for the safety of the vessels. In particular warships are used, are trialled for extensive periods of time, going to sea for six weeks or something like that. My responsibility was to ensure that the vessels were safe. I was responsible for fire-fighting, and also for damage integrity in case of collision or colliding with rocks; it was my responsibility to make sure that the vessel was kept safe. There were indeed a couple of incidents where we did have breaches of the hull watertight integrity. I came to Australia in 1974 and THE CHAIRMAN: Before you get to that, was HMS Sheffield the same vessel that was damaged in the Falklands? A. Sadly that is true, sir, yes. THE CHAIRMAN: With an intense fire in part caused by aluminium, or with that as the combustible material? A. A very interesting myth, Mr Chairman. If you go to the THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you for correcting it. A. If you go to the internet and put in "Sheffield fire" and "aluminium", you get 24,000,700 hits, and they're all wrong. The fact is that HMS Sheffield had no

Τ

Page 91inside the fuel tank. The missile did not explode, but2the burning efflux from the missile set fire to the fuel3and caused an intense fire. It also, unfortunately,4with the shock decommissioned all of the fire pumps so5there was no water available to fight the fire.6THE CHAIRMAN: But for our purposes, aluminium is7irrelevant?8A. Aluminium was irrelevant on Sheffield.9THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.10A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect11with a consultancy company, eventually working with12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for13one year. I then started my own company. At that14stage, I started working with the Australian Maritime	of that,
2the burning efflux from the missile set fire to the fuel2onto a rock in severe weather and as a result of3and caused an intense fire. It also, unfortunately,3eventually came off the rock and sank, with s4with the shock decommissioned all of the fire pumps so4life. There were some experiences from that5there was no water available to fight the fire.5I think will be worth passing on, particularly6THE CHAIRMAN: But for our purposes, aluminium is6regard to life jackets and the use of radar.7irrelevant?7That led to my interest in how aluminium b8A. Aluminium was irrelevant on Sheffield.9investigations using rather clever what are ca10A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect10finite element techniques that is, computeri11with a consultancy company, eventually working with11software to understand how aluminium def12one year. I then started my own company. At that13This was used in association with classifica	of that,
3and caused an intense fire. It also, unfortunately, with the shock decommissioned all of the fire pumps so there was no water available to fight the fire.3eventually came off the rock and sank, with s life. There were some experiences from that I think will be worth passing on, particularly regard to life jackets and the use of radar.6THE CHAIRMAN: But for our purposes, aluminium is irrelevant?67That led to my interest in how aluminium be under crash circumstances, and we did do sor investigations using rather clever what are can finite element techniques that is, computeri software to understand how aluminium def load.10A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect ut a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for one year. I then started my own company. At that13	
 with the shock decommissioned all of the fire pumps so there was no water available to fight the fire. THE CHAIRMAN: But for our purposes, aluminium is irrelevant? A. Aluminium was irrelevant on Sheffield. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect with a consultancy company, eventually working with a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for one year. I then started my own company. At that dife. There were some experiences from that I think will be worth passing on, particularly regard to life jackets and the use of radar. That led to my interest in how aluminium be under crash circumstances, and we did do sor investigations using rather clever what are can finite element techniques that is, computering software to understand how aluminium definated. a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for one year. I then started my own company. At that dife. There were some experiences from that I think will be worth passing on, particularly regard to life jackets and the use of radar. That led to my interest in how aluminium be under crash circumstances, and we did do sor investigations using rather clever what are can finite element techniques that is, computering software to understand how aluminium definated. 	
 there was no water available to fight the fire. THE CHAIRMAN: But for our purposes, aluminium is irrelevant? A. Aluminium was irrelevant on Sheffield. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect with a consultancy company, eventually working with a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for one year. I then started my own company. At that think will be worth passing on, particularly irregard to life jackets and the use of radar. That led to my interest in how aluminium to under crash circumstances, and we did do sor investigations using rather clever what are cal finite element techniques that is, computeri software to understand how aluminium def load. This was used in association with classificat 	
 6 THE CHAIRMAN: But for our purposes, aluminium is irrelevant? 8 A. Aluminium was irrelevant on Sheffield. 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 10 A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect 11 with a consultancy company, eventually working with 12 a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for 13 one year. I then started my own company. At that 6 regard to life jackets and the use of radar. 7 That led to my interest in how aluminium be under crash circumstances, and we did do sor 9 investigations using rather clever what are ca 10 finite element techniques that is, computering 11 software to understand how aluminium def 12 load. 13 This was used in association with classification 	
7irrelevant?7That led to my interest in how aluminium be under crash circumstances, and we did do sor investigations using rather clever what are can investigations using rather clever what are can finite element techniques that is, computeri software to understand how aluminium def load.7That led to my interest in how aluminium be under crash circumstances, and we did do sor investigations using rather clever what are can finite element techniques that is, computeri software to understand how aluminium def load.12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for 131213one year. I then started my own company. At that13	witti
8A. Aluminium was irrelevant on Sheffield.8under crash circumstances, and we did do sor9THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.9investigations using rather clever what are can10A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect10finite element techniques that is, computeri11with a consultancy company, eventually working with11software to understand how aluminium def12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for12load.13one year. I then started my own company. At that13This was used in association with classification	ahawaa
9THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.9investigations using rather clever what are ca10A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect10finite element techniques that is, computeri11with a consultancy company, eventually working with11software to understand how aluminium def12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for1213one year. I then started my own company. At that13	
10A. I subsequently worked in Australia as a naval architect10finite element techniques that is, computering11with a consultancy company, eventually working with11software to understand how aluminium def12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for12load.13one year. I then started my own company. At that13This was used in association with classification	
11with a consultancy company, eventually working with11software to understand how aluminium def12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for12load.13one year. I then started my own company. At that13This was used in association with classification	
12a shipbuilding company called Carrington Slipways for12load.13one year. I then started my own company. At that13This was used in association with classification	
13 one year. I then started my own company. At that 13 This was used in association with classification	orms under
	tion
	uion
15 Safety Agency, advising them on technical issues with 15 Germanischer Lloyd, to understand crash beh	aviour and to
15 Safety Agency, advising them on technical issues with 15 Oermanischer Lloyd, to understand clash ben 16 regard to regulations, and have attended the 16 attempt to design for it.	
10 regard to regulations, and have attended the 10 attempt to design for it. 17 International Maritime Organization as part of the 17 I finished with Austal Ships in April of last	ucor
17 International Waritime Organization as part of the 17 Infinitied with Australian Ships in April of task 18 Australian delegation on I'm not sure, but 18 and started my own company. I think that sur	
19 approximately 20 occasions, particularly involved in 19 approximately 20 occasions, particularly involved in 19 experience with aluminium in particular, and	
20 writing the high-speed craft code. 20 investigation of unfortunate accidents.	with
21 I joined International Catamarans in 1989, which was 21 Q. Thank you, Dr Armstrong. Could I now mo	ve on to the
the company that first designed the very large 22 other appendices of your expert report. Appe	
 high-speed catamarans, many of which were operated in 23 high-speed catamarans, many of which were operated in 23 page 441 of the bundle sets out a list of the do 	
the English Channel and in other places. I had some 24 that have been supplied to you for the purpose	
25 experience there with small vessels which came to 25 first report.	e or your
Page 10	Page 12
	-
1 Hong Kong. But the interesting thing there, and I think 1 Appendix III at page 442 sets out the bur	
 the relevant thing was that we were building in aluminium at a time when there were no regulations references to the various footnotes that you included in your report, so that provides a h 	
	•
 authorities to develop the regulations for aluminium craft. through each and every of those bundle reference because in the course of the evidence so far 	
7 You can see there were some interesting experiences 7 been reasonably treated to a fair share of the	
there at International Catamarans, designing vessels the 8 documents. But I would direct your attention	
9 like of which had never been seen before. 9 for your comment on a few more pertinent	
10I got the opportunity to go back to university,10I due course.	
10 and course. 11 owing to the work I was doing with aluminium, and that 11 Appendix IV at page 446 is, again, a list,	this time
12 is when I did my PhD. After I had completed that at 12 of photographs and sketches or diagrams th	
13 university, I was offered a job with Austal Ships, which 13 the author of. Again, I will be taking you to	
14 is the world's largest builder of aluminium catamarans, 14 those, especially some sketches showing the	
15 as the chief scientist or the person responsible for all 15 the two vessels.	r
16 research and development. 16 So that is your first report.	
17In that position, my first task was to investigate17So that is your incorport, supplemental report,	can we
18a rather unfortunate incident with a vessel called18found in the same bundle at page 470. You	
19 Sleipner, which was a vessel built by Austal and a few 19 and statement of truth appear at page 478.	0
20 weeks after the owners took delivery, it was operating 20 Again, at page 479 you refer to the bundle	e
in Norway when, owing to an error of navigation, it ran 21 references of the various footnotes that you	
aground onto a rock with, I think, six fatalities. 22 included, and at page 480 there's a list of va	
23 I can't be sure of the number now. 23 diagrams and sketches that you have compi	
24There was a lot of criticism, that the vessel had24I will take you to those in due course.	
25 been built too light, so I was charged by the company to 25 Your third report, which is really your se	cond

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

	Page 13		Page 15
1	supplemental report, is in expert bundle 2, page 923.	1	Q. Was the mud still there when you entered?
2	Your signature is at page 938. Again, following	2	A. A considerable amount of mud in certain places, yes.
3	a similar pattern, page 939, you set out the bundle	3	Q. If I can now move on to the first section or first
4	references for your various footnotes. Appendix IV at	4	heading of your report immediately above paragraph 7,
5	page 940 sets out various diagrams and sketches that you	5	"Explanation for the extent of structural damage on
6	have compiled. Again, I will be taking you to those in	6	Lamma IV". There you refer to:
7	due course.	7	"The manner in which the structure had deformed at
8	So, Dr Armstrong, with that structure of your	8	the point of impact was assessed, and measurements of
9	various reports, I would now propose to go back to your	9	the damaged area were taken, as reproduced in
10	first report and invite you to comment on various topics	10	appendix IV, item 8."
11	as we go along.	11	For that, could I invite you to look at your report,
12	Page 401, you set out the terms of reference and the	12	appendix IV, item 8, which is page 464 of this bundle.
13	instructions that you have received.	13	That is a sketch that you compiled, depicting the
14	Page 402, you set out the background of the incident	14	dimensions and measurements of what has been called the
15	with which we are now reasonably familiar and therefore		gash and the holes; correct?
16	I'm not going to take you to that in any detail.	16	A. Correct.
17	Page 403, you set out a description of the	17	Q. Could you talk us through the depiction in this diagram?
18	vessels based on various primary source materials	18	A. Describing the diagram or as a sequence of events?
19	that you have seen Sea Smooth and Lamma IV.	19	Q. No, describing and explaining the various notations and
20	Paragraph 6, you set out the details of the	20	what they are trying to show.
21	investigation that you have undertaken. You refer to	21	A. Okay. The top left-hand corner of the diagram shows the
22	attending the offices of the Commission's solicitors,	22	main deck of Lamma IV on the port side, and is where the
23	a meeting with senior surveyor of ships of Mardep, and	23	Sea Smooth port bow first touched Lamma IV, around about
24	also, over the page, you refer to inspection of the two	24	frame 7, although that information is not on the
25	vessels that you undertook.	25	drawing. The stem bar of Sea Smooth then entered into
			8
	Page 14		Page 16
1	Page 14	1	Page 16
1	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly,	1	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down
2	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over	2	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350.
2 3	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report?	2 3	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat
2 3 4	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in	2 3 4	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top,
2 3 4 5	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other	2 3 4 5	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that
2 3 4 5 6	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition	2 3 4 5 6	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so
2 3 4 5 6 7	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV,	2 3 4 5 6 7	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report?A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV.Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we seen in photographs.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of the vessel that had been laid out, parts of Sea Smooth	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of the vessel that had been laid out, parts of Sea Smooth that had been laid out on the hard underneath Lamma IV.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we seen in photographs. Q. I'm going to show you that photograph, because
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of the vessel that had been laid out, parts of Sea Smooth that had been laid out on the hard underneath Lamma IV. THE CHAIRMAN: They being items found on Lamma IV?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we seen in photographs. Q. I'm going to show you that photograph, because unfortunately we can't have the photograph and the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of the vessel that had been laid out, parts of Sea Smooth that had been laid out on the hard underneath Lamma IV. THE CHAIRMAN: They being items found on Lamma IV? A. They being items being found inside Lamma IV.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we seen in photographs. Q. I'm going to show you that photograph, because unfortunately we can't have the photograph and the sketch side by side. I have in mind page 447. Can we have a brief snapshot of page 447. That's the photo you have in mind?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of the vessel that had been laid out, parts of Sea Smooth that had been laid out on the hard underneath Lamma IV. THE CHAIRMAN: They being items found on Lamma IV? A. They being items being found inside Lamma IV. MR SHIEH: And in particular, you have had a chance of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we seen in photographs. Q. I'm going to show you that photograph, because unfortunately we can't have the photograph and the sketch side by side. I have in mind page 447. Can we have a brief snapshot of page 447.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Is there anything about the inspection, briefly, that you would particularly wish to inform us of, over and above what you have written in your detailed report? A. I would just like to comment that the Sea Smooth was in the water, so I was not able to inspect Sea Smooth other than have a visual walk-around and look at the condition of the vessel. But I was more interested in Lamma IV, and I spent a considerable amount of time looking over Lamma IV. Q. So you've had a better opportunity to inspect Lamma IV in detail? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. THE CHAIRMAN: Lamma IV being on the hard? A. Lamma IV being on the hard, yes, sir. I was ably assisted by Chief Inspector Tang, who I'm sorry, Senior Inspector Tang, who was able to show me parts of the vessel that had been laid out, parts of Sea Smooth that had been laid out on the hard underneath Lamma IV. THE CHAIRMAN: They being items found on Lamma IV? A. They being items being found inside Lamma IV. MR SHIEH: And in particular, you have had a chance of actually entering the engine room, the tank room and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Lamma IV and started creating a diagonal line down towards the right, with a width of approximately 350. I would point out that this diagram is somewhat simplistic; that there was a jagged edge along the top, and along the bottom also, a jagged edge on that diagonal hole. But the plating had been pushed in, so it was generally of a rounded shape, which I noted because I was interested in how I would model this numerically. So this diagram was really done as an aide memoire to myself when I was making the hydrodynamic model to simulate the flow of water into the ship. That diagonal line then passed down to a point where it met frame 6, which is where the cursor is now, and I noticed that the plating that was missing from the gash, the diagonal gash, had been folded down and was occurring just underneath the lower fender on Lamma IV, and is marked with the words "Folded plates" and can we seen in photographs. Q. I'm going to show you that photograph, because unfortunately we can't have the photograph and the sketch side by side. I have in mind page 447. Can we have a brief snapshot of page 447. That's the photo you have in mind?

	Page 17		Page 19
1	see there is some a little to the right of where the	1	I separated them because there are different physics
2	cursor is now. Further to the right and lower down. At		involved in the water flowing in. Nevertheless, they
3	the end of the black line. Further down. Thank you.	3	appear as one hole.
4	Just there. There.	4	I would at this stage like to add that of course
5	There is a certain amount of plate doubled over. In	5	there was a lot of material from Sea Smooth remaining
6	fact it only looks like one piece of plate doubled over,	6	within this hole, which had been cleared out when
7	but it is two pieces of plate. That was torn down from	7	I investigated it. So
8	the gash, the diagonal gash above it to the left.	8	Q. Can we pause here and look at the photograph at
9	If we can go back to the other diagram.	9	page 447.
10	Q. To the sketch?	10	So the vertical sharp edge would correspond to the
11	A. To the sketch.	11	frame 5 that we see over there; right?
12	Q. Page 464.	12	A. Correct.
13	A. At that point, the stem bar has become clear of the	13	Q. Now we're at a stage where it continued to move aft?
14	fender, and the diagonal gash to the left, on top of it,		A. Correct.
15	it says "sharp edge", and that was a sharp edge because	15	Q. Where it actually stopped at frame 4, which was the
16	it was following the line of a diagonal fender on the	16	bulkhead?
17	shell side of Lamma IV, and which is a very strong	17	A. Bulkhead was on frame 4.
18	point.	18	Q. Yes.
19	As soon as it cleared that diagonal fender, it		A. And that lower hole is caused by the extension of the
20	started then to destroy more shell plate, and that can	20	stem bar, which I've called the keelson, and actually is
21	be seen along the line which says "600". It was	21	shown in the diagram above you what have on the screen.
22	destroying a much wider swathe of plating, and did so	22	You can see here the stem bar which becomes a keelson,
23	until it reached frame 5, which is marked here with	23	it's all one piece of material, but naval architects
24	"sharp edge". That described what I call "Hole 6" for	24	choose to give them different names.
25	convenience, because it is centred on frame 6, although	25	THE CHAIRMAN: What are the two components made of?
	Page 18		Page 20
1	Page 18 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the	1	Page 20 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the
2		1 2	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the
	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of		A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by
2 3 4	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.	2 3 4	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they
2 3 4 5	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says	2 3	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of
2 3 4 5 6	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like	2 3 4 5 6	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very
2 3 4 5 6 7	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right.Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes.A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage.Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge". And the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar broke, that would correspond to frame 4? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar broke, that would correspond to frame 4? A. I think frame 5, from memory, not bulkhead 4. Frame 5. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending of the plate. The hole itself was closer to on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar broke, that would correspond to frame 4? A. I think frame 5, from memory, not bulkhead 4. Frame 5. THE CHAIRMAN: You told us "sharp edge" was frame 5. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending of the plate. The hole itself was closer to on the inboard side, because the edges were rounded, on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar broke, that would correspond to frame 4? A. I think frame 5, from memory, not bulkhead 4. Frame 5. THE CHAIRMAN: You told us "sharp edge" was frame 5. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending of the plate. The hole itself was closer to on the inboard side, because the edges were rounded, on the inside of the rounded edges was closer to 300 than 400.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar broke, that would correspond to frame 4? A. I think frame 5, from memory, not bulkhead 4. Frame 5. A. "Sharp edge" is at frame 5. And it is a sharp edge 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending of the plate. The hole itself was closer to on the inboard side, because the edges were rounded, on the inside of the rounded edges was closer to 300 than 400. At that point, it met bulkhead 4 and I believe broke
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" was frame 5. THE CHAIRMAN: You told us "sharp edge" was frame 5. A. "Sharp edge" is at frame 5. And it is a sharp edge MR SHIEH: Yes. It continues to move. Sorry, yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending of the plate. The hole itself was closer to on the inboard side, because the edges were rounded, on the inside of the rounded edges was closer to 300 than 400. At that point, it met bulkhead 4 and I believe broke off.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 it extends from frame 7 on the left to frame 5 on the right. Q. In fact I was about to ask you about the significance of the numbering of the holes. A. It was just for my own convenience. Where it says "sharp edge", there is a frame on Lamma IV which is like a rib of the ship. It is a strong point. At that stage, I believe the stem bar on Sea Smooth's port bow broke off, which is why it ceased to create any damage. Q. That's the vertical line saying "sharp edge"? A. The vertical line through "sharp edge". And the remnants of that stem bar were found within the engine room at approximately that location. However, the lower part of the stem bar was still within Lamma IV, which is why I have left a gap at the bottom, and it then started to move aft into what is now called "Hole 4.5". Q. Can we pause there. The "sharp edge" where the stem bar broke, that would correspond to frame 4? A. I think frame 5, from memory, not bulkhead 4. Frame 5. A. "Sharp edge" is at frame 5. And it is a sharp edge 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. The two components on Sea Smooth, according to the drawings and also from my own notes of some of the remnants, are made of a hard wood approximately 220 by 50 mm or 70 mm I can't remember in width, and they are encased in fibreglass and are an integral part of the structure of the vessel. They represent a very strong point of the vessel. Even though they're made of timber and fibreglass, I'm not surprised they were able to penetrate aluminium because they are very strongly manufactured. So it was the keelson or the lower part of the stem bar that continued to move aft. MR SHIEH: Yes. We can now return to page 464, the diagram. A. Thank you. Continued to move aft in what I've called "Hole 4.5". The width of the hole, or the height of the hole, shown here as 400, roughly corresponds with the keelson dimensions that I mentioned to you of 220, plus fibreglass on top and fibreglass below, plus the bending of the plate. The hole itself was closer to on the inboard side, because the edges were rounded, on the inside of the rounded edges was closer to 300 than 400. At that point, it met bulkhead 4 and I believe broke

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

	Page 21		Page 23
1	A. That is the watertight bulkhead. The watertight	1	A. This is on page 387, Mr Shieh.
2	bulkhead itself showed quite a lot of collision damage,	2	Q. Page 387, yes.
3	scratches, bending, a few cracks. Nothing substantial.	3	A. The lower photograph.
4	The bulkhead was essentially still intact, but did show	4	Q. Yes. The bottom one.
5	signs of having been in a collision.	5	A. The bottom one. This is taken between frames 6 and 5.
6	Q. That was as a result of your observation in the engine	6	It's the upper fender and lower fender. You can see
7	room and the tank room?	7	there's extensive damage to the upper fender, and that
8	A. Sorry, could you repeat that?	8	matches damage on the collision bulkhead at the side,
9	Q. That was as a result of your observation of the bulkhead	9	port side, of Sea Smooth. That to my eye signifies
10	itself from within, from inside the tank room and the	10	a substantial amount of damage, quite a large force, and
11	engine room?	11	I believe that is the force that stopped Sea Smooth from
12	A. Correct.	12	moving any further into Lamma IV.
13	Q. Thank you.	13	Q. Thank you. Could we go back to the diagram at page 464.
14	A. Not only from inside the engine room, but also, of	14	Is there anything else you want to supplement in
15	course, looking through the hole from outside the ship	15	relation to the sketch? We have got to the stage where
16	as well.	16	it ceased to move any further aft after hole 3.25.
17	Q. From outside, yes.	17	A. The only thing I would like to comment on is that there
18	A. And then also inspected from inside the tank room on the		was some other damage, which I've noted here, which was
19	other side, and I have photographs of that.	19	caused by lifting the craft out of the water.
20	Q. Yes.	20	Q. Yes; that's because of the cable. If we can see
21	A. At that point, there was no part of Sea Smooth within	21	page 447
22	the hull of Lamma IV, but it is very important to	22	A. Correct.
23	recognise that above the main deck other things were	23	Q. Page 447, the photograph. The bottom one. On the far
24	happening and parts of Sea Smooth were within the cabin	24	right, there is damage caused by recovery?
25	of Lamma IV.	25	A. There was in fact some further damage which you can
	Page 22		Page 24
1	Page 22 Q. The foredeck, going	1	Page 24 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the
1 2		1 2	
	Q. The foredeck, going		possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the
2	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. 	2 3 4	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored
2 3	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson 	2 3 4 5	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is 	2 3 4 5 6	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the 	2 3 4 5 6 7	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. I think the best picture is contained in Dr Cheng's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. I think the best picture is contained in Dr Cheng's photographic report; that is, the forensic scientist's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain. I think there's also a good photograph in marine
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. I think the best picture is contained in Dr Cheng's photographic report; that is, the forensic scientist's report. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain. I think there's also a good photograph in marine bundle 2, "Photographs". One of the items in marine
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. I think the best picture is contained in Dr Cheng's photographic report; that is, the forensic scientist's report. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain. I think there's also a good photograph in marine bundle 2, "Photographs".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. I think the best picture is contained in Dr Cheng's photographic report; that is, the forensic scientist's report. Q. Yes, I'm trying to locate that. Could we have Dr Cheng's photo album, which is in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain. I think there's also a good photograph in marine bundle 2, "Photographs". One of the items in marine bundle 2 is called "Photographs".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. Q. Yes, I'm trying to locate that. Could we have Dr Cheng's photo album, which is in the same bundle, starting at page 382. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain. I think there's also a good photograph in marine bundle 2, "Photographs". One of the items in marine bundle 2 is called "Photographs".
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. The foredeck, going A. Which is not shown in this diagram. Q near the centreline, yes, the A. This diagram only shows damage to the hull. As Sea Smooth continued to move aft, the keelson made large scratches in the deck plating between what is called hole 4.5 and hole 3.25, in the region where the cursor is now, until it finally penetrated the shell plating again, making another roughly rectangular hole. It then met frame 3 and broke off the keelson, I believe, and parts of the keelson were found in the tank room. At that point, the keelson no longer continued to enter into the hull, I believe because the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth at this point contacted the side of Lamma IV, and there is a photograph which I can refer you to which shows extensive damage to the side of Lamma IV where the collision bulkhead hit it. I think the best picture is contained in Dr Cheng's photographic report; that is, the forensic scientist's report. Q. Yes, I'm trying to locate that. Could we have Dr Cheng's photo album, which is in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 possibly make out on this photograph, as well as the cable cutting through, which of course can be ignored for the purposes of the investigation. But where it says "Bhd 4", just to the right of it was a strap which was used to lift the boat out of the water at the dockyard. The cable damage further out, which you've referred to, I think, was used to pull the boat bring the boat back upright and to bring it towards the shore. So there were two different lifts. So between the holes, at around about frame 4, there is some damage to the plating just to the right of bulkhead 4, which was caused by the lifting strap. There are some photographs in one of the police bundles which show this. Q. Again, those can be ignored for the purpose of investigating the effect of the impact? A. Indeed. I was quite puzzled originally by what had caused that damage, but the photographs clearly explain. I think there's also a good photograph in marine bundle 2, "Photographs". One of the items in marine bundle 2 is called "Photographs".

i.	Page 25		Page 27
-	-	-	-
	Q. Perhaps we can move over that for the time being, and if	1	A. Yes, that is the stem bar. The piece on the left
2	we can locate that close-up, then perhaps we will ask	2	corresponds to the piece you saw in the previous
3	you to comment on it.	3	picture, and then there's another piece to the right.
4	Could we now go back to the text of your report at	4	You can probably make out there in the red part, in the
5	page 404. At paragraph 8, you mentioned the broken-off	5	middle of the picture, the letters "1M", which means
6	remnants of the bow structure of Sea Smooth having been	6	"1 metre", and that's a draft mark. Just above that,
7	removed from the hull of Lamma IV at the Government	7	you might be able to make out "1.2" and then above that,
8	Dockyard having been examined separately. And you refer	8	"1.4".
9	to the pieces corresponding to the stem bar which had	9	Q. Yes. Thank you, Dr Armstrong.
10	been removed from Lamma IV and had been aligned in their		Could we now go back to your report. At
11	correct relative positions.	11	paragraph 9, you refer to the extensive series of
12	At footnote 5 you refer to a photograph which we can	12	photographs taken by the police of the debris removal.
13	find in marine bundle 8, page 1981.	13	You have not actually referenced any particular
14	Is that the one, Dr Armstrong?	14	photograph, but basically that is the set of photographs
15	A. Yes, correct.	15	which gives one a broad idea as to the debris that's
	Q. "Photo showing the re-assembled port side keelson".	16	left and the general appearance of
17	A. Correct. If I might explain the photograph?	17	A. Correct, and I was interested in how much debris there
18	Q. Yes, please.	18	was in the hull, because of course I never saw it, for
19	A. On the right-hand side there is a blue portion. This is	19	the purposes of doing a numerical model to simulate the
20	substantially bigger than appears in the photograph. It	20	flooding of the vessel.
21	is the part which we call the forefoot of the vessel.	21	Q. Thank you. Would it assist if you were
22	It's where the stem bar meets the keelson. It's lying	22	THE CHAIRMAN: What is the photograph reference of these
23	on its side. The right-hand side would be the bottom of	23	photographs?
24	the ship, and the bottom of the photograph is the bow of	24	MR SHIEH: Footnote 6. It is
25	the ship, if I can make myself clear. So the parts that	25	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I see that.
	Page 26		Page 28
1	you can see to the left of the large blue construction	1	MR SHIEH: police album IX, page 427 onwards. I was
2	are the stem bar, and the stem bar normally sits	2	about to ask Dr Armstrong whether he wished to have
3	approximately vertically. That is the part that cut	3	a brief look at those photos and see if there were any
4	into Lamma IV and created the diagonal gash.	4	particular ones that he wished to comment on in
5	You can see it's broken into seven or eight parts,	5	particular.
6	which is consistent with striking the internal structure	6	Do you believe that may be helpful?
7	of Lamma IV, in my opinion.	7	A. That may be helpful, because some of these photographs
8	If the photograph could be rotated 90 degrees to the	8	demonstrate that it was extremely difficult to get some
9	right, clockwise, it maybe would be more clear.	9	of this debris out.
10	Okay. So this shows the stem bar rising up the	10	MR SHIEH: Could we have police album IX, page 427 onwards.
11	page, and that is roughly, although it's lying down, the	11	A. For example, page 441 shows gentlemen having difficulty
12	stem bar running up the page, and along the bottom of	12	pulling out some pieces of fibreglass, and they've
13	the page would be the keelson, with the forefoot the	13	attached clamps and then attached these clamps to
14	blue part on the right.	14	a crane to pull the parts out sideways.
15	Q. Which would have continued to the right?	15	Maybe page 444 is an illustration of how they were
16	A. Which would have continued to the right.	16	trying to apply force to pull it out.
17	Q. Yes, which we don't see in the picture.	17	There's a series of photographs, then, all the way
18	A. Correct. There are other pictures, I believe, in this	18	to page 455 whilst they pulled that large piece out.
19	folder, which show more of that blue part. Because it	19	Q. Page 455. That's in the course of being pulled out,
20	has the draft marks on it. In fact, on this picture	20	yes.
	I can just see one of the draft marks, although it's	21	A. There's a picture at page 461 of people using crowbars.
21		22	Page 464 shows a crane being used to remove parts.
21 22			
22	quite difficult to make out. O. Yes. There is a similar picture at page 1980, the top	23	
	Q. Yes. There is a similar picture at page 1980, the top of that page.		Q. In fact the whole series of this set, running all the way to page 475, illustrates the attempts to clear up

	Page 29		Page 31
1	A. Indeed, and page 477 shows some of the parts being	1	the appearance of the radar tracks that had been
2	lifted vertically by the crane.	2	generated by the Mardep system. Could you briefly
3	THE CHAIRMAN: Were they photographed laid out on the hard,	3	explain to us how the large wake generated by the Sea
4	relative to the areas from which they'd been extracted?	4	Smooth could well have impacted on the results of any
5	A. They were laid directly underneath Lamma IV.	5	radar observation?
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Could we look at those photographs.	6	A. Yes. It is a fairly well understood phenomenon that
7	MR SHIEH: I'm sorry?	7	when a vessel travels at a certain speed in a certain
8	THE CHAIRMAN: Laid out on the hard, directly beneath where	8	depth of water, it emphasises the pressure around the
9	they'd been extracted.	9	vessel. This has parallels with aircraft when they're
10	A. Correct.	10	trying to land and they generate pressure under the
11	MR SHIEH: If we can see page 502. In fact, page 491	11	wings, and it's called "ground effect" for an aircraft.
12	onwards, because that is actually a consecutive series	12	On a ship in shallow water, the pressure developed
13	of photographs. Page 486, for example, shows actually	13	around the hull moving through the water is exaggerated
14	the crane lifting it up. Do you see that, Dr Armstrong?	14	by the depth of water, and there is a relationship
15	Then we move forward to page 491. That's where they	15	between speed and depth, as I said, which is called the
16	are laid out.	16	depth Froude number doesn't matter what it's
17	A. (Witness nods).	17	called but it just so happens that at a depth Froude
18	Q. Page 492	18	number of 1, there are some, in theory at least, very,
19	A. Correct, although I did not see them laid out in this	19	very large effects that happen which causes the vessel
20	fashion because they had been moved underneath Lamma IV,	20	to trim, that is to assume a large angle of deck, and
21	presumably to take up less room.	21	also to sink down in the water. There has been quite
22	MR SHIEH: And this series of pictures which show them being	22	a lot of investigative work done on this phenomena here
23	laid out goes up to page 504, Mr Chairman.	23	in Hong Kong, with large vessels coming into the
24	There's one at page 511, but that doesn't actually	24	harbour, done by a university in Australia with whom
25	show the whole broken-off part.	25	I have association, so I'm aware of that work.
	Page 30		Page 32
1	A. You can see in that photograph, this is taken from the	1	A lot of work done at the University of Liverpool in
2	side of Lamma IV and you can see the parts on the hard	2	the 1980s indicate that, in theory at least, at the
3	alongside.	3	depth Froude number of 1, the effects of pressure are
4	Q. Thank you, Dr Armstrong.	4	such as to create all the waves that are generated by
5	Could we now return to the text of your report. At	5	the ship all become one wave, and that one wave
6	paragraph 10, you set out various plans for Lamma IV,	6	encompasses all of the energy generated by the ship.
7	which you had seen and which had received Mardep	7	On a catamaran, that has some strange effects, that
8	approval. We have actually seen a good deal of those	8	it creates a very large wave between the hulls
9	when the Mardep witnesses were testifying, and I don't	9	travelling at the same speed as the ship. It just so
10	particularly propose to go through them at this	10	happened, by coincidence, that Sea Smooth was operating
11	juncture, because in due course, when we discuss the	11	between 22 and 24 knots, and the critical depth for that
12	question of interpretation of these plans and also the	12	speed is 13.1 metres. That just happens to be the depth
13	question of watertight bulkhead, we will be returning to	13	of water, according to the Department of Justice's
14	these plans, Dr Armstrong.	14	information I have, at the site. So unfortunately, Sea
15	At paragraph 11 you discuss the calculation of the	15	Smooth was
16	draft of Sea Smooth. I don't particularly propose to	16	Q. Fortunately or unfortunately?
17	take you to any detailed part of that.	17 18	A. Unfortunately. Sea Smooth was travelling at exactly
18 19	Over the page, you refer to "the speed-depth	19	a depth Froude number of 1 and it may have only been temporarily. As soon as it want into deeper water or
20	relationship which is independent of vessel shape or size shows a dramatic peak in trim and sinkage effects	20	temporarily. As soon as it went into deeper water or slowed down, of course that would change.
20	at this depth and range of speeds, as well as producing	20	It was relevant to this particular paragraph because
21	a very large wake."	22	I was interested in what attitude Sea Smooth was at to
22	Just to foreshadow a little bit in terms of the wake	23	try and understand where the deck was relative to the
24	that was created by the Sea Smooth travelling at that	24	deck of Lamma IV when the two boats met. But I made
25		25	a comment here that it was also producing a very large
	spred, you will be continenting on the criters of this of	<u> </u>	8 (Pages 29 to 32)
			0 (rayes 29 to 52)

	Page 33		Page 35
1	wake. It was only later on, when I read some evidence	1	A. Well, I'm aware that people of Chinese origin tend to be
2	which was presented when talking about radar, I believe,	2	less weight than fat Americans thank goodness and
3	that I realised the significance that this large wake	3	therefore I felt 85 was a little exaggerated. But the
4	would have continued on past as Sea Smooth	4	fact that people's weight is known throughout the world
5	Q. That is the evidence of the Dutch gentleman who was	5	to be increasing, I chose to try and replicate what was
6	responsible for designing the system?	6	happening on the night of October 2012 more accurately
7	A. I believe so. The wave behind Sea Smooth would have	7	by increasing the weight a little to 70 kg. I accept
8	carried on with the same speed as before, and I don't	8	there were children a lot of children, sadly on
9	know whether the radar can pick up a wave echo. My	9	board. But that 85 kg also allows for children. So
10	experience is it can, but I don't know details about the	10	70 kg was my best attempt to replicate the weight of
11	Hong Kong radar and I'm no expert in radar. But in my	11	passengers.
12	experience of radar on ships, they can pick up waves and	12	Fuel oil, I took from the comments of the engineer
13	it was travelling at the same speed as Sea Smooth, and	13	on board and the master on board, which is documented.
14	I was aware that the radar showing Sea Smooth continued	14	And the freshwater, I assumed a figure.
15	on past the Lamma IV after the accident for	15	For stores and crew effects, I again assumed
16	approximately 9, 10 seconds.	16	a reasonable figure, and the heights and centroids of
17	Q. Which you referred to as spurious?	17	all those items I took from the existing Stability Book.
18	A. Which I used the word "spurious", obviously incorrectly,	18	Q. Thank you. Could I take you to paragraph 14 of your
19	because at this stage in my opinion Sea Smooth was	19	first report, at page 406, where you refer to
20	stationary and within Lamma IV for a period of time. So	20	appendix IV, item 4 of your report, which we can see at
21	I did wonder if we were seeing the wake carrying on.	21	page 452. You say:
22	Q. So basically the large wake generated could provide	22	"This diagram shows close correlation with the
23	a possible explanation as to why the radar images showed	23	extent of damage to the bow of Sea Smooth and to the
24	Sea Smooth to continue moving on past Lamma IV for	24	sequence of structural failure on Lamma IV as further
25	a period of around 9-10 seconds?	25	explained."
	Page 34		Page 36
1	A. It is a possibility.	1	So this is a diagram which depicts the manner in
2	Q. We'll come to that when we get to your second	2	
3	supplemental report.		which the two vessels were positioned at the point of
		3	collision?
4	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12.	3 4	collision? A. Correct.
5	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say:	3 4 5	collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened"
5 6	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage	3 4 5 6	collision?A. Correct.Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"?
5 6 7	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture	3 4 5 6 7	collision?A. Correct.Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"?A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three
5 6 7 8	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures"	3 4 5 6 7 8	collision?A. Correct.Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"?A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on
5 6 7 8 9	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	collision?A. Correct.Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"?A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly
5 6 7 8 9 10	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	collision?A. Correct.Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"?A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact,
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 We now cone to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 We now come to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like to comment on. For example, passenger weight. The 1995 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation shown on page 455 at the bottom, it was lying at
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 We now cone to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like to comment on. For example, passenger weight. The 1995 Instructions from Mardep require you to assume a weight of 68 kg, and the previous Blue Book assumes 64 kg. I chose to ignore those, because I thought they were 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation shown on page 455 at the bottom, it was lying at perpendicular to Lamma IV. Q. Yes. A. So it's just an attempt to account for the geometrical
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 We now cone to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like to comment on. For example, passenger weight. The 1995 Instructions from Mardep require you to assume a weight of 68 kg, and the previous Blue Book assumes 64 kg. I chose to ignore those, because I thought they were somewhat old, and the accident happened recently. I'm 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation shown on page 455 at the bottom, it was lying at perpendicular to Lamma IV. Q. Yes. A. So it's just an attempt to account for the geometrical angle at which Sea Smooth was lying.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 We now cone to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like to comment on. For example, passenger weight. The 1995 Instructions from Mardep require you to assume a weight of 68 kg, and the previous Blue Book assumes 64 kg. I chose to ignore those, because I thought they were somewhat old, and the accident happened recently. I'm in mind that IMO has been tracking the average weight of 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation shown on page 455 at the bottom, it was lying at perpendicular to Lamma IV. Q. Yes. A. So it's just an attempt to account for the geometrical angle at which Sea Smooth was lying. Q. Now, talking about the geometrical angle, you have seen
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 We now cone to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like to comment on. For example, passenger weight. The 1995 Instructions from Mardep require you to assume a weight of 68 kg, and the previous Blue Book assumes 64 kg. I chose to ignore those, because I thought they were somewhat old, and the accident happened recently. I'm in mind that IMO has been tracking the average weight of passengers over the years and has recently increased the 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation shown on page 455 at the bottom, it was lying at perpendicular to Lamma IV. Q. Yes. A. So it's just an attempt to account for the geometrical angle at which Sea Smooth was lying. Q. Now, talking about the geometrical angle, you have seen Dr Cheng's measurement about the angle taken from the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 We now cone to Lamma IV at paragraph 12. You say: "The draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage was also calculated using standard naval Architecture Procedures" There you set out various assumptions. At this juncture, could I trouble you to turn to your second report at page 471 of this bundle. A. Perhaps you mean page 481. Q. Yes. Do you have anything to supplement paragraph 12 of your first report in relation to estimation of the draft of Lamma IV at the location of the damage? A. Thank you, sir. There are some assumptions I would like to comment on. For example, passenger weight. The 1995 Instructions from Mardep require you to assume a weight of 68 kg, and the previous Blue Book assumes 64 kg. I chose to ignore those, because I thought they were somewhat old, and the accident happened recently. I'm in mind that IMO has been tracking the average weight of 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 collision? A. Correct. Q. Could you explain to me the meaning of "foreshortened" here, "Sea Smooth appears to be foreshortened"? A. Yes, indeed. The two vessels were of course in three dimensions, and here I'm trying to represent them on a two-dimensional page. So Sea Smooth is at roughly 40 degrees to the paper. It is not coming in from the left; it is coming in from somewhere behind the paper at an angle of 40 degrees. So this is how it would look to someone looking at a film, as it were. The vessel looks a little shorter than it would otherwise do. In fact, on page 455, I do show a diagram where it's not foreshortened, because I believe that the situation shown on page 455 at the bottom, it was lying at perpendicular to Lamma IV. Q. Yes. A. So it's just an attempt to account for the geometrical angle at which Sea Smooth was lying. Q. Now, talking about the geometrical angle, you have seen

	Page 37		Page 39
1		1	
1	physical angle, whereas your evidence tried to work out		A. It was deliberately taken from directly above the gash,
2	the angle of collision	2	so that I could use this to measure angles.
3	A. Correct.	3	Q. You're on the deck?
4	Q and you came up with the figure of 40 degrees. That,	4	A. I'm on the deck above. I'm not even on the deck I'm
5	I believe, is the combined effect of paragraph 15 of	5	leaning over the deck above, held by my legs so I didn't
6	your first report at pages 406 to 407, as well as your	6 7	fall over. I also, I should add, took some measurements on the deck itself and also from underneath. So this is
7	supplemental report in the same bundle at page 475(d).		
8	Could you comment on this issue of the angle of impact?	8	just one piece of evidence, trying to get information on the charge of this. And I did plot it out on a piece of
9 10	A. I'm sorry, could you give me the reference again in the second bundle?	9 10	the shape of this. And I did plot it out on a piece of graph paper.
11		11	The point about the angles is that the line of the
12	Q. Your supplemental report. Page 475, subparagraph (d).A. Excuse me, Mr Chairman, whilst I locate it.	12	
13	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Take your time.	13	stem bar extends from just to the right of the tyre at the top of the picture, and the gash line at the top is
14	A. May I refer also to the diagram on page 487.	14	very close to a straight line, although it's a rather
15	MR SHIEH: Yes. This is the vector diagram?	15	jagged straight line thank you, that's exactly right,
16	A. This is the vector diagram. If we assume that Lamma IV		where the cursor has gone and that is exactly
17	was travelling at 11 knots up the page, and Sea Smooth	17	28 degrees.
18	was travelling at 22 knots down towards the right, with	18	However, you can see that the gash itself is wider
19	an angle between them, a true angle between them of, in	19	to the left of the picture, and the angle down the
20	this case, 41.6 degrees, then the resultant vector	20	middle of the gash is closer to 30 degrees, which is
21	that is, the angle that would appear on Lamma IV when	21	what Dr Cheng measured. So I think we are in agreement.
22	struck by Sea Smooth would be the angle of 28 degrees	22	But I believe that 28 is more representative of the
23	as shown here, and that would be the line of the cut	23	angle of the stem bar coming in.
24	that you would expect to see in the deck.	24	Q. Could I come back to the text of paragraph 15 of your
25	I've also put on this diagram that the relative	25	first report. There, you refer to various photographs
	Page 38		Page 40
1	speed of one to the other along that cut line would be	1	and diagrams, some of which we have seen and some of
2	31.3 knots.	2	which not yet, and I would wish you to assist us by
3	Now, the 11 knots and the 22 knots are assumed, and	3	commenting briefly on them.
4	therefore I gave the other relevant values on page 407,	4	Paragraph 15 at page 406, you refer to appendix IV,
5	assuming that the vessels had been travelling at a range	5	item 2, which is a picture that we have seen at
6	of other speeds. I did this because I thought it would	6	page 447, the bottom. But also you have prepared some
7	be useful for the Inquiry to know that the vessels had	7	diagram showing sequentially the generation of the
8	actually met, according to this evidence, at an angle of	8	various holes and gashes, starting at page 448. so could
9	about 40 degrees, maybe even more than 40 degrees, which	9	I ask you to look at page 448, which is appendix IV,
10	indicated to me that one or other of the vessels had	10	item 3.1, all the way down to 3.7. Could I ask you to
11	changed heading at the last moment.	11	look at, first of all, the picture showing "First point
12	Q. So the long and short of it is that the diagram, the	12	of contact, at deck level", and perhaps you can comment
13	vector diagram that we see on this page, is the result	13	on these various diagrams.
14	of taking two assumed values of the speed of Lamma IV	14	A. Yes. That first diagram shows the first point of
15	and Sea Smooth that we can find at page 407, but you	15	contact, and that is taken from the position of the gash
16	could result in slightly different vector diagrams if	16	in the deck. Where the arrow is is actually a little
17	you were to pick different combinations of assumed	17	further aft than it should be; it was just aft of
18	speeds?	18	frame 7. But the point was that it was just in front of
19	A. Correct, and the results of those are given on page 487	19	the diagonal fendering, which is shown in heavy black
20	in the table.	20	thank you, that's exactly the one. That seemed to drive
21 22	Could I possibly refer you to another diagram, which is page 955 in the second expert bundle.	21 22	the shape of the damage. That diagonal fendering was so
22	Q. Yes.	22	strong that Sea Smooth's stem bar was not able to penetrate it, and I believe distorted the stem bar as it
24	A. This is a photograph of the gash in Lamma IV.	24	went in and caused it to fracture, which is one of the
	Q. Yes.	25	reasons why the stem bar is in many component parts as
25			

Γ

	Page 41		Page 43
1	opposed to just being one.	1	A. Correct.
2	If you can move down to the sketch below that.	2	Q. Thank you.
3	I have been through this before, but it moves down along	3	That's the series of sketches in appendix IV,
4	the blue arrow and folds up the plating in the area	4	item 3.
5	marked in yellow.	5	Appendix IV, item 4 is another series of sketches
6	Then maybe moving on to the next diagram.	6	depicting the positions of the two vessels from
7	Q. Page 449, top of the page.	7	a different perspective.
8	A. That's generated a gash, which I've shown. The stem bar	8	Could we have page 452.
9	continues to move down, which hopefully you'll see in	9	We've looked at page 452 before. There is a series
10		10	of sketches following that, which show the penetration.
11	, 6	11	Would you comment on those? I think we can start from
12		12	page 452 and then you can ask for the screens to move
13		13	forward as and when you think appropriate.
14	1 6 /	14	A. Yes. If we can go to page 452. Thank you.
15		15	This shows Sea Smooth with quite a large angle on
16		16	it, but this is due to the depth Froude number that
17	8 8	17	I referred to earlier, and that is what I believe the
18	1 2 1	18	angle was on this vessel. I've marked in grey the stem
19		19	bar and the keelson, which are the strong parts that did
20	1	20	so much damage to the hull. I bring to your attention
21		21	that the deck of Lamma IV cut through the bow of Sea
22		22	Smooth, and that is marked as "Line of cut through bow".
23	At this point, the stem bar broke, at frame 5.	23	The height of that line of cut through bow I did
24		24	establish by measuring it, by going on board Sea Smooth,
25	moved aft, creating the hole shown by the blue arrow,	25	opening the manhole cover and reaching down with a tape
	····· ··· ··· ··· ··· ··· ··· ··· ···		•F ••••8 ••• •••••• •••• ••••8 ••• •••••
	Page 42		Page 44
	Page 42	1	Page 44
1	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	1 2	
1	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4,		Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it
1	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off.	2	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow
1 2 3	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one.	2 3	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of
1 2 3 4	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and	2 3 4	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV.
1 2 3 4 5	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward	2 3 4 5	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and	2 3 4 5 6	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room	2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 8 9 100 111 122 133	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 8 9 9 100 111 122 133 14	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155 16	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They
1 2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 100 111 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV may, and
1 2 3 4 5 6 6 7 7 8 9 9 10 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 18	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV was turning to
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 177 188 19	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. Location E is a location within the tank room. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV was turning to starboard, it would mean that the left-hand side, as
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. Location E is a location within the tank room. A. It is. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV was turning to starboard, it would mean that the left-hand side, as seen here, would have been a little lower. But
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. Location E is a location within the tank room. A. It is. Q. But before you get to the non-watertight bulkhead? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV may, and I believe was, turning. So if Lamma IV was turning to starboard, it would mean that the left-hand side, as seen here, would have been a little lower down. But I don't have that information for sure.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 7 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. Location E is a location within the tank room. A. It is. Q. But before you get to the non-watertight bulkhead? A. Correct. And the non-watertight bulkhead is shown there 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV may, and I believe was, turning. So if Lamma IV was turning to starboard, it would mean that the left-hand side, as seen here, would have been a little lower down. But I don't have that information for sure. Q. A little bit lower down, therefore the point of impact
1 2 3 4 5 6 6 7 7 8 9 9 10 111 122 13 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211 222 3	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. Location E is a location within the tank room. A. It is. Q. But before you get to the non-watertight bulkhead? A. Correct. And the non-watertight bulkhead is shown there at the after end of the vessel. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV may, and I believe was, turning. So if Lamma IV was turning to starboard, it would mean that the left-hand side, as seen here, would have been a little lower down. But I don't have that information for sure. Q. A little bit lower down, therefore the point of impact would have been higher?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 42 until it struck the engine room bulkhead at frame 4, where it then broke off. Thank you. If we can move on to the next one. Q. D and E, yes. A. Unfortunately the Sea Smooth still had enough forward momentum to once again enter into Lamma IV's hull, and there are deep scratches where it says "Location D" as the stem bar moved forward and then eventually it penetrated into the hull this is the tank room until it broke off when it met frame 3 at "Location E" in this diagram. At that stage, the collision bulkhead of Sea Smooth struck the side of Lamma IV and stopped any further penetration. That coincided with the forward end of Sea Smooth also meeting the air-conditioning unit inside the cabin, which is a comment made by Dr Cheng. Q. As we shall see in some later sketches that you have done. We'll move on to that. Location E is a location within the tank room. A. It is. Q. But before you get to the non-watertight bulkhead? A. Correct. And the non-watertight bulkhead is shown there at the after end of the vessel. Q. Yes, in this diagram, the access opening, the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 44 measure. It was along the line of a stiffener, so it was a straight line. That line of cut through the bow does match very closely with the deck height of Lamma IV. I'd also bring to your attention that the very forward point of Sea Smooth, at the top of the stem bar, strikes Lamma IV in this particular diagram just below the window. In reality, looking at the marks on Lamma IV, I believe it was a little higher than that. In fact Dr Cheng's report does have a photograph of some red pipework that was displaced. So it could be there is some small discrepancy, and Sea Smooth was a little higher than shown in this diagram. Either that or Lamma IV was a little lower. I cannot be sure that Lamma IV was upright, because it depends on how the passengers were distributed. They may have been to one side. And Lamma IV may, and I believe was, turning. So if Lamma IV was turning to starboard, it would mean that the left-hand side, as seen here, would have been a little lower down. But I don't have that information for sure. Q. A little bit lower down, therefore the point of impact

	Page 45		Page 47
1	chine; that is, the change in shape underneath the	1	A. So the stem bar has knocked over the pillar, and the
2	water. Just there, yes. So I suspect that the diagram	2	keelson is entering into the tank room here, and at this
3	is not quite right. Lamma IV should be a little lower	3	point the collision bulkhead, item 6.2, strikes the side
4	in the water.	4	of Lamma IV.
5	Q. Thank you.	5	Q. That's where you say:
6	A. If we can move on to the next diagram.	6	" the 'forward' motion of Sea Smooth is
7	Q. Page 453, the top.	7	effectively halted by the very strong collision bulkhead
8	A. Page 453, the top.	8	meeting the hull of Lamma IV."
9	Based on Sea Smooth doing 22 knots and stopping	9	A. Correct.
10	within a certain distance, I have estimated the timing.	10	I've then made some comments about how they were
11	You can see here on the left-hand side, this is 0.15 of	11	rotating relative to one another, but perhaps, Mr Shieh,
12	a second later. The stem bar is cutting into the side	12	we can wait until the video.
13	of Lamma IV, running down the sloping fender, as	13	Q. Yes. Just pausing here. Had it not been for the strong
14	I showed previously, and the top of the stem bar and	14	collision bulkhead on the port side hull, what would
15	the you might recall Dr Cheng referred to	15	have happened?
16	a triangular plate on the forward end, on the foredeck.	16	A. That is the purpose of the collision bulkhead, of
17	Q. Yes. The bit that fell off?	17	course. It's a very strong point, to allow the ship to
18	A. The bit that fell off. In fact that is shown by the	18	withstand such a collision. I understand there was
19	person using the cursor at the present time, striking	19	leakage, there has been evidence that there was leakage
20	the superstructure. It's my belief that the Lamma IV	20	in the next compartment, but I think it was quite
21	rolled inwards at this stage, which I've depicted in the	21	minimal, considering.
22	picture.	22	Q. So had it not been for a strong collision bulkhead, Sea
23	We can move on to the next one.	23	Smooth might even have penetrated beyond the centreline?
24	This is just meant to indicate a little later in the	24	A. Yes, I believe that could be the case. I don't think
25	stage, 0.31 of a second later. You can see that Sea	25	the resistance of the air-conditioning unit would have
	Page 46		Page 48
1	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV.	1	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead.
2	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where	2	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is
2 3	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside	2 3	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if
2 3 4	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room.	2 3 4	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point.
2 3 4 5	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little	2 3 4 5	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one
2 3 4 5 6	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5	2 3 4 5 6	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision
2 3 4 5 6 7	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been	2 3 4 5 6 7	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead.So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point.THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead.So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point.THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel?A. They both occurred at the same time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. At the bottom of the page	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. Q. That's where you referred to displacing the supporting 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that regard.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. At the bottom of the page Q. That's where you referred to displacing the supporting pillar in the last note? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that regard. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because the next series of drawings are viewed from the top?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. At the bottom of the page Q. That's where you referred to displacing the supporting pillar in the last note? A. Yes. Q. " foredeck of Sea Smooth makes contact with a supporting pillar within the cabin and displaces it to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that regard. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because the next series of drawings are viewed from the top? A. I meant the next series of sketches, not photographs.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. At the bottom of the page Q. That's where you referred to displacing the supporting pillar in the last note? A. Yes. Q. " foredeck of Sea Smooth makes contact with a supporting pillar within the cabin and displaces it to an angle of about 10 degrees." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that regard. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because the next series of drawings are viewed from the top? A. I meant the next series of sketches, not photographs. Q. Perhaps let's finish off with the sketches from this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. At the bottom of the page Q. That's where you referred to displacing the supporting pillar in the last note? A. Yes. Q. " foredeck of Sea Smooth makes contact with a supporting pillar within the cabin and displaces it to an angle of about 10 degrees." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that regard. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because the next series of drawings are viewed from the top? A. I meant the next series of sketches, not photographs. Q. Perhaps let's finish off with the sketches from this particular perspective first. You've commented on 4.6.2
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Smooth is now entering the cabin of Lamma IV. At the area marked "3.1", I believe this is where the stem bar starts to break into pieces inside Lamma IV, inside the engine room. The next picture, on page 454 at the top, a little later, 0.57 of a second, the stem bar strikes frame 5 and this is where the it has previously been destroying quite a lot of the plating on the side of Lamma IV. It strikes frame 5, and I believe the stem bar breaks up into pieces at that point. In the main cabin, the stem bar comes very close to a vertical pillar and in fact hits this pillar and displaces it. It doesn't knock it over; it just knocks it to one side. That can be seen in photographs lying at an angle of about 30 degrees. At the bottom of the page Q. That's where you referred to displacing the supporting pillar in the last note? A. Yes. Q. " foredeck of Sea Smooth makes contact with a supporting pillar within the cabin and displaces it to an angle of about 10 degrees." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 been as large as a resistance as the collision bulkhead. So I think it would have gone further. But there is another photograph which I might refer to later, if that's okay, which will reinforce that point. THE CHAIRMAN: But they operated in conjunction with one another, the air-conditioning unit and the collision bulkhead on the other vessel? A. They both occurred at the same time. THE CHAIRMAN: And both had the effect of slowing down the progress of Sea Smooth into Lamma IV? A. Correct, Mr Chairman. But I believe the collision bulkhead had the greater effect. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. Do we have a drawing that shows us where the collision bulkhead is on Sea Smooth? A. The next series of photographs might assist in that regard. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because the next series of drawings are viewed from the top? A. I meant the next series of sketches, not photographs. Q. Perhaps let's finish off with the sketches from this

	Page 49		Page 51
1	the two vessels.	1	A. Thank you. The dotted line there. That dotted line
2	A. I think the rotation might be better shown in the next	2	represents the shape of Sea Smooth at the deck of
3	series of slides.	3	Lamma IV. At the front end of that, there is a dot
4	Q. Okay.	4	which represents the forward end of the dotted line,
5	A. It's difficult to talk about rotation when looking from	5	there is a heavy dot which represents the stem bar on
6	the side.	6	Sea Smooth where it would be in line with the deck.
7	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, now we are moving on to the next	7	Q. Would it be better if we look at the lower one, which
8	series, appendix IV, item 5. I wonder whether it would	8	says "In greater detail" because it is a close-up?
9	be an appropriate moment, being 11.30?	9	A. I think that would be good.
10	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly.	10	Q. Yes.
11	Dr Armstrong, we'll take a break now. You're	11	A. And maybe up a little bit. Thank you.
12	familiar with our procedures. We'll take a break now	12	So item C is the dotted line, which is the line of
13	for 20 minutes.	13	the deck of Sea Smooth in line with the deck of
	(11.30 am)		
14		14	Lamma IV. The item B is the stem bar on Sea Smooth at
15	(A short break)	15	the same level as the deck of Lamma IV. You may be able
16	(11.50 am)	16	to see marked here "B" a small thin curved line, and
17	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh, before you go on, there's something		that is the gash in the deck of Lamma IV.
18	we'd like to address Mr Pao about, and it is this.	18	This indicates what I've called time 0. This is
19	The Commission would be assisted by some information	19	when the stem bar of Sea Smooth first struck the side of
20	to be provided by Cheoy Lee about the contract it	20	Lamma IV. In fact, at this stage a little bit of the
21	awarded to the New Zealand fabricators of the	21	bow of Sea Smooth can be seen at position A, having hit
22	superstructure of Lamma IV, and we'd be grateful to be	22	the side of the deckhouse, and those marks are clearly
23	provided with design plans or the contract, the	23	visible just above the window in one of the pictures,
24	instructions, and what we're particularly interested in	24	which I can locate if necessary.
25	is the upper deck; that is to say, the floor on the	25	Q. Which bundle do you want? Dr Cheng's report or the
	Page 50		Page 52
1	upper deck or the ceiling, as it was, on the main deck.	1	police bundle?
2	Would you be in a position to assist us with that?	2	A. I'm sorry, I don't have my report in front of me.
3	MR PAO: I shall take instructions on that.	3	Q. Take your time.
4	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.	4	A. Dr Cheng in fact does have a picture of it.
5	MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the mid-morning break we	5	Q. Dr Cheng's photos start at page 382.
6	looked at two series of sketches that you had done for	6	A. Keep going, please.
7	the purpose of your first report.	7	Okay, that will do.
8	Can we now move on to the third series, which is	8	Just above where it says "The gash", and to the left
9	item 5 of appendix IV, which we can find in the bundle	9	of that, there is a vertical white support between two
10	at page 456. Again, following a similar pattern, this	10	windows. To the left again. Okay, just to the right of
11	starts from 0 seconds all the way down to page 462,	11	where you are. Okay. There is a white vertical support
12	which is 2 seconds. Perhaps we can ask you to start	12	between windows. Above that, there is indentation with
13	from 0 seconds, page 456, and perhaps talk us through	13	red marks. I believe that is where the upper part of
		14	Sea Smooth first struck the side of the deckhouse.
14	these various sketches.	L T T	Sea Shioohi hist shuck the side of the decknotse
	these various sketches.		
15	these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh.	15	If we can go back to page 456.
15 16	these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of	15 16	If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower
15 16 17	these various sketches.A. Yes, Mr Shieh.This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots.	15 16 17	If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram?
15 16 17 18	these various sketches.A. Yes, Mr Shieh.This series of diagrams is based on speeds ofLamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots.I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known,	15 16 17 18	If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram? A. That would correspond with I can show you.
15 16 17 18 19	 these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots. I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known, but this is what I chose for this particular exercise, 	15 16 17 18 19	If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram? A. That would correspond with I can show you. Q. Is it further down point A?
15 16 17 18 19 20	 these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots. I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known, but this is what I chose for this particular exercise, and a relative heading of 40 degrees. 	15 16 17 18 19 20	If we can go back to page 456.Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram?A. That would correspond with I can show you.Q. Is it further down point A?A. If you look at page 453, item 2.1, it's the top of the
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots. I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known, but this is what I chose for this particular exercise, and a relative heading of 40 degrees. Can I first of all explain, on Sea Smooth, there are 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	If we can go back to page 456.Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram?A. That would correspond with I can show you.Q. Is it further down point A?A. If you look at page 453, item 2.1, it's the top of the triangular plate or the very forward end of that
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots. I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known, but this is what I chose for this particular exercise, and a relative heading of 40 degrees. Can I first of all explain, on Sea Smooth, there are some features that I would like you to bear in mind. On 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram? A. That would correspond with I can show you. Q. Is it further down point A? A. If you look at page 453, item 2.1, it's the top of the triangular plate or the very forward end of that triangular plate.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots. I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known, but this is what I chose for this particular exercise, and a relative heading of 40 degrees. Can I first of all explain, on Sea Smooth, there are some features that I would like you to bear in mind. On the port side at the bow, you may be able to see 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram? A. That would correspond with I can show you. Q. Is it further down point A? A. If you look at page 453, item 2.1, it's the top of the triangular plate or the very forward end of that triangular plate. Q. Yes.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 these various sketches. A. Yes, Mr Shieh. This series of diagrams is based on speeds of Lamma IV of 11.5 knots, and Sea Smooth of 22.5 knots. I understand that the speeds may not be exactly known, but this is what I chose for this particular exercise, and a relative heading of 40 degrees. Can I first of all explain, on Sea Smooth, there are some features that I would like you to bear in mind. On 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 If we can go back to page 456. Q. That would correspond to which part in that lower diagram? A. That would correspond with I can show you. Q. Is it further down point A? A. If you look at page 453, item 2.1, it's the top of the triangular plate or the very forward end of that triangular plate.

	Page 53		Page 55
1	Q. Yes.	1	end just above the chine line, in the engine room.
2	A. If I might move on to the next diagram, time 0.15. This	2	If we might move on one more. This is time
3	is meant to show that the stem bar, shown here with the	3	0.82 seconds. At this stage the keelson strikes
4	letter D, is following the cut line in the deck. I also	4	bulkhead 4 at the after end of the engine room and
5	noted here that there is some vent trunking on the	5	breaks off. I do not know for certain what angle Sea
6	vessel, and I believe that I could see marks on the stem	6	Smooth is at here, but I do know that the collision
7	of Sea Smooth corresponding with having struck that vent		bulkhead has not yet contacted the side of Lamma IV. So
8	trunk. But I would not be 100 per cent sure of that.	8	that gives me some idea of what the angle is. I also
9	There were many marks on the front end.	9	know how much penetration occurred in the toilet block,
10	If I might move on one.	10	which is shown at the after end exactly, thank you.
11	Q. Yes.	11	There because the deck that I previously described is
12	A. Time 0.31. Still following the cut line, with item F,	12	- · ·
13	but whilst I am on this picture could I draw your	13	cutting through the top of the toilet block but leaving the toilet block intact.
14	attention to above the letter F, in rather dark, thick	14	I might be able to explain that, if I may, Mr Shieh,
15	ink, there is what looks like a letter T on its side.	15	by referring to another photograph, which is in the
16	The left-hand side of that is the collision bulkhead.	16	second expert bundle on page 954. The top picture.
17	Directly in front of the three seats. Yes, that part.	17	Q. Yes.
18		18	
19	Thank you. Q. Yes, right.	19	A. This is seen from the after end of Lamma IV, and above the blue you can see a white structure.
20	A. That is the position of the collision bulkhead. Then	20	Q. Yes.
20	running down and to the right is the keelson. So the	21	A. This is the remains of the toilet block. You can
22	purpose of those two dark lines is to illustrate where	22	probably make out there is a shadow between the deck
23	the collision bulkhead is, and where the keelson is.	23	overhead and the toilet block, and that is because the
24	It's at about this point that the stem bar meets frame 5	24	deck of Sea Smooth cut right through there, lifting the
25	and breaks off, and at that point the cut line in the	25	deck away from the toilet block structure. Once Sea
2.5	Page 54	2.5	Page 56
			-
1	deck stops, because the stem bar is broken off.	1	Smooth pulled away from Lamma IV, the deck then
2	May I move on?	2	collapsed back onto it and broke, and you can actually
3	Q. 0.57 seconds.	3	see the break line about the middle of the picture.
4	A. 0.31, I think. That's the one we've just done, yes.	4	But the important part of this picture is, to the
5	0.57. At this point, at part I, the very forward	5	right of the toilet block, it has not severed completely
6	corner of Sea Smooth makes contact with a pillar,	6	through. The right-hand side at the deckhead is not
7	a vertical pillar between the seats on Lamma IV.	7	broken through. A little bit to the right of there,
8	I should explain that due to the construction of	8	thank you.
9	a catamaran, a catamaran has two hulls. I've been	9	So I maintain that is about as far as the Sea Smooth
10	talking about the port hull. The starboard side hull is	10	penetrated through the toilet block at that angle. We
11	off to the bottom left and played no part in this	11	will see that it did penetrate into the vessel more, but
12	incident at all. But between the two there is a deck,	12 13	at this particular angle, that's about as far as it
13	and the deck is above the, shall we say, head level		went.
14	inside the cabin, so it is destroying bits of structure	14	I also note, whilst this photograph is here, that
15 16	on top, on the ceiling, if you like, above people's	15 16	although the starboard hull would have blocked off the
10 17	heads. It is also above the structure, the bottom left of	17	view that you see in this photograph, there is no damage to what is called the bulwark plating. The bulwark
18	Lamma IV, so is not causing any damage to Lamma IV at		to what is called the bulwark plating. The bulwark
19	this stage, other than what is happening on the deckhead	19	plating is the blue plating with "Lamma IV", where it's written on it, which extends round the left-hand side of
20	of the cabin.	20	the boat. In the lower picture on this page, on the
20	Here you can see the keelson marked "H" first	20	right-hand side, you can actually see where the bulwark
22	entering into the hull and making what I called	21	plating, which has a tyre hanging off it, is completely
23	hole 4.5.	23	undamaged, even though it was lying between the two
24	Q. 4.5 is the hole still in the engine room?	24	hulls and underneath the deck.
24	A. Correct. It's the long rectangular hole at the after	24	This clearly indicates to me that Sea Smooth could
20	A. Contest. It's the long restangular hole at the allel	20	This clearly indicates to the that Sea Shooth Could

pulled out, but in some way spun out.

Q. Right, spun out.

not have continued on past Lamma IV, but must have

stopped and pulled out. I'm not saying mechanically

A. It could not have carried on, otherwise that bulwark

plating would have not been there, and certainly not

plating would have not been there, and certainly not	0	Q. which led to your comment at page 4/4 of this bundle.
remained intact.	7	A. Also on this photograph you can see damage to the
If I might go back to page 460.	8	deckhead structure.
	9	Q. You mean the top picture at page 391?
	10	A. The top picture at page 391, showing damage to the
		structure which is coming from the deck of Sea Smooth
· •		after that level.
		The blue paint also coincides with my diagram on
		page 462. It indicates that the boat went in a little
		bit further than I thought. But I'm quite happy to
		accept Dr Cheng's expertise with regard to the paint
		smear.
•	18	Q. You reproduced that diagram, at 2 seconds, at page 486
Q. Could I stop here at page 461. What does the arrow	19	of your supplemental report.
indicate in the bottom part of this page?	20	A. Yes. Thank you for reminding me of that. Yes. In
A. Sorry, it's meant to be the letter L.	21	fact, I think, as I say, Sea Smooth is a little further
O. Right. It's not an arrow, it indicates the presence of	22	in to have made that paint mark. Unfortunately I was
•	23	unaware of Dr Cheng's report when I wrote this, but it
•	24	shows quite good correlation nonetheless.
		Q. Which is the point you made at paragraph 9(b) of your
Page 58		Page 60
Then at time 2.0, the keelson has broken off. There	1	supplemental report at page 474.
		A. Yes.
-		Q. Thank you.
		Could I now return to the text of your written
		report, page 406. It is at page 406, at paragraph 15
		where you introduced the various items in appendix IV,
		which you have just kindly talked us through, the
		various diagrams from various perspectives. So I think
-		that more or less covers the subject matter of
		paragraphs 15 and also 16, because 16 I think is
		a verbal presentation of what you have just told us just
•		now in the witness box; correct?
		A. Correct.
		Q. And also over the page at 408, at paragraph 17, you
		commented on the strength of the materials from which
block, which was quite a strong unit, also helped to	16	the stem bar and the keelson were made. I think that's
arrest the motion of the boat.	17	something that you commented on.
I believe this is the furthest that Sea Smooth	18	A. Correct.
penetrated inside Lamma IV.	19	Q. Paragraph 18, you describe the penetration of the
1	20	keelson, the resulting of the second hole, and glancing
		off the side
		A. In fact, Mr Shieh, if I may, I do have a typographical
		error there. I intended to write "bounce off the side",
		not "glance off the side".
11 1	25	Q. Yes, because I was about to ask you about this
A. Yes.	ZJ	15 (Pages 57 to 60)
	remained intact. If I might go back to page 460. Q. Yes, back to 0.82 seconds? A. 0.82 seconds. I think I have explained that the keelson now strikes bulkhead 4 and shears off, and the pillar has been pushed over at position I. Could we move on to 1.1 seconds. Q. Page 461, yes. A. At this point, the keelson has re-entered the shell plating in the tank room behind the engine room bulkhead at location L. Moving on to the next timestamp. Q. Could I stop here at page 461. What does the arrow indicate in the bottom part of this page? A. Sorry, it's meant to be the letter L. Q. Right. It's not an arrow, it indicates the presence of the letter L? Right. A. The letter L is just meant to draw your attention to the keelson, actually. Page 58 Then at time 2.0, the keelson has broken off. There is no part of Sea Smooth within the hull, that is below the deck, other than those broken-off parts, and you can see the collision bulkhead has struck the side of Lamma IV just forward of frame 5. Also Q. The three chairs? That's the hard, solid line in front of the three chairs? A. Correct. That is also indicated by damage on the side of Sea Smooth in the way of the collision bulkhead. You will also notice that just forward of the toilet block on Lamma IV, there is a box, a rectangular box, which is in fact the air-conditioning unit or the air-handling unit. Q. Yes. A. I think the air-handling unit, supported by the toilet block, which was quite a strong unit, also helped to arrest the motion of the boat. I believe this is the furthest that Sea Smooth penetrated inside Lamma IV.	remained intact. 7 If I might go back to page 460. 8 Q. Yes, back to 0.82 seconds? 9 A. 0.82 seconds. I think I have explained that the keelson now strikes bulkhead 4 and shears off, and the pillar has been pushed over at position I. 12 Could we move on to 1.1 seconds. 13 Q. Page 461, yes. 14 A. At this point, the keelson has re-entered the shell 15 plating in the tank room behind the engine room bulkhead 16 at location L. 17 Moving on to the next timestamp. 18 Q. Could I stop here at page 461. What does the arrow 19 indicate in the bottom part of this page? 20 A. Sorry, it's meant to be the letter L. 21 Q. Right. It's not an arrow, it indicates the presence of the letter L? Right. 23 Then at time 2.0, the keelson has broken off. There 1 is no part of Sea Smooth within the hull, that is below 2 the deck, other than those broken-off parts, and you can see the collision bulkhead has struck the side of Lamma IV just forward of frame 5. Also 55 Q. The three chairs? That's the hard, solid line in front of the three chairs? That's the hard, solid line in front of the three chairs? That's the hard, solid line in front of the three chairs? That's the solid of the toilet block on Lamma IV, there is a box, a rectangular box, which is in fact the air-conditioning unit or the air-handling unit. 33 Q. Yes. 14 A. I think the air-handling unit, supported by the toilet block, which was quite a strong unit, also helped to arrest the motion of the boat. 17 I believe this is the furthest that Sea Smooth 18 penetrated inside Lamma IV. 19 Q. Could you look at page 391 of this bundle, photo 20. In fact, if you look at both photos because this leads on 21 to a comment that you make in your supplemental report. 22 Do you recognise these two photographs that Dr Cheng

Page 57

A. Correct.

A. Correct.

Page 59

Q. The bottom photograph shows the damaged air-conditioning

unit, which was the block fore of the toilet; right?

Q. And the top part shows the deep blue paint smears?

Q. Which led to your comment at page 474 of this bundle.

Car			
	Page 61		Page 63
1	phraseology of "glance off". You mean "bounce off"?	1	THE CHAIRMAN: So this is an order given by Cheoy Lee to
2	A. It was a bad choice of words. I apologise I meant to	2	a contractor; is that how we're to understand this?
3	say "bounce off the side".	3	MR SHIEH: Yes, somebody called Wu Bing-cheun. I may b
4	Q. Because later on, especially when you get to your second	4	able to look at the Chinese version and be in a better
5	supplemental report, you actually went into greater	5	position.
6	detail as to the relative position and movement of the	6	It's dated 24 September 2012, so about a week before
7	two vessels when one actually "extracted" from the	7	the collision. It is to and then a number of names
8	other. But I'll come back to this question about	8	of individuals, they might be individual contractors,
9	"bouncing off" or "glancing off" later.	9	and below that, names of various foremen. And the yard
0	Paragraph 19, you commented on the question of	10	building number, and then there is the name of "Sea
1	kinetic energy and the point that had it travelled at	11	Smooth", and under particulars, item 3 is what I have
.2	a slower speed, Sea Smooth might not have penetrated the	12	read out from the English. Can we move on to the
.3	hull a second time. By that, I take it to mean the	13	English. Yes:
.4	penetration by the remains of the keelson into the tank	14	"The metal plating on the port bow surface is
.5	room?	15	missing. Make a new one and be installed in due
6	A. Yes. I was just trying to emphasise for the Commission	16	course."
.7	the point that when you go faster, you create a lot of	17	24 September 2012.
8	energy because it's a function of velocity squared.	18	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
_ 9	Q. Yes.	19	MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, could I now ask you to look at
20	A. So going slower greatly reduces the kinetic energy of	20	a cluster of paragraphs, because we are now getting to
21	a vessel. And, yes, I was referring to the hole in the	21	the point about the duration when they were "joined
. 1 22	tank compartment may not have happened.	22	together", and the manner in which they separated, or
23	Q. Paragraph 20. This relates to the missing stainless	23	one vessel became disengaged from the other. You're
24	steel stem plate. But you have since seen Dr Cheng's	24	aware of that point?
25	well, not explanation. Dr Cheng relayed what he had		A. Yes.
	Page 62	23	Page 64
1		1	
1	been told about why that had gone missing.	1	Q. This is paragraph 21 that we start with:
2	A. And I've also seen a letter from the Department of	2	"The time duration of the collision was very short.
3	Justice yesterday in which the police have confirmed	3	By measurement of the extent of the damage and knowing
4	that I think it was the police an order was placed	4	the relative speeds of the two craft it is calculated
5	on Cheoy Lee for a replacement forefoot.	5	that the time from the first penetration of the hull to
6	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, I wonder whether or not you wish to		the cessation of damage to the hull of Lamma IV between
7	pursue that bit of primary factual evidence or whether	7	the two craft was about 1.1 seconds.
8	we continue with this line of questioning?	8	22. In my opinion the Sea Smooth and the Lamma IV
9	THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps it would be useful to touch on it.	9	were never truly 'joined' together during the collision.
. 0	I've seen it myself this morning. Has this been	10	All of the structure of Sea Smooth that penetrated the
.1	paginated? Has it been scanned?	11	hull of Lamma IV and caused severe damage quickly brol
.2	MR SHIEH: I believe so. Perhaps we'll supplement the page	12	up within the hull of Lamma IV as it travelled aft, and
3	number for the Commission's benefit once it has been	13	broke off from Sea Smooth when the collision bulkhead
4	located.	14	struck the side of Lamma IV. There remained no volume
5	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	15	of the main body of Sea Smooth blocking the holes in
6	MR SHIEH: Here we are. It's Holman Fenwick Willan bundle	16	Lamma IV's hull, only individual 'flat' shell plates and
7	page 122.	17	remnants of the shattered structure. The upper
8	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	18	structure of Sea Smooth did enter the passenger cabin
9	MR SHIEH: That is in Chinese.	19	and remained there for at least two seconds as it moved
20	THE CHAIRMAN: Page 123 I think is the working translation.	20	aft creating damage, until it finally came to rest, but
1 1	MD CHIELL The want was a is the two saleties. I think and	01	

from that time on it is not clear what happened."
Now, it is from that point onwards that I think you
set out your views here in the alternative, but
eventually elaborated or modified your view; would that
be a fair way of putting it? Why don't I leave it to

course."

22

23

24

25

21 MR SHIEH: The next page is the translation, I think, yes.

"The metal plating on the port bow surface is

missing. Make a new one and be installed in due

It's a job order by Cheoy Lee. Item 3:

	Page 65		Page 67
1	you to develop your arguments basically for	1	that AIS data may not be accurate in specific terms, but
2	paragraph 22, and also could I direct your attention to	2	I have always found it to be quite accurate in relative
3	page 934 of the same bundle, which is your second	3	terms. What I mean is, if you move from one point to
4	supplemental report. I think it's better for me to	4	another, then the GPS will actually replicate that quite
5	direct your attention to those parts and allow you to	5	accurately. It may not just tell you that you are here,
6	develop the point. Paragraph 31 onwards of your second	6	it may tell you that you are there, but it will tell you
7	supplemental report, page 934. Paragraph 31 all the way	7	that you have moved the requisite distance at the right
8	down to paragraph 35.	8	angle.
9	A. Yes. Thank you, Mr Shieh. I did indeed attempt to	9	With that in mind, I then plotted the AIS data of
10	reproduce what I could find about the movement of the	10	Sea Smooth and the radar data from Lamma IV, and that is
11	two boats following the time after 2 seconds from the	11	reproduced
12	collision.	12	Q. Page 941?
13	Originally I looked at the radar tracks, but	13	A. Page 941 in fact shows the radar track. If I might
14	I noticed that the radar tracks after the collision were	14	refer you to page 941.
15	not, in my opinion, correct. I used the word "spurious"	15	Q. Page 941 is radar versus radar.
16	in my report. Because they show that Sea Smooth	16	A. Indeed. According to the Mardep radar.
17	continued on for approximately 9-10 seconds after the	17	Q. Page 942
18	incident, continuing on the same course, and then	18	A. Well, page 941 first of all shows the collision
19	appeared to track backwards at some very high speed,	19	occurring at approximately 20:20:17, and maybe a little
20	which was obviously not correct.	20	bit after. Then it looks as if Sea Smooth, travelling
21	Q. Pausing here. You mean if you perform a track of the	21	from the top left and in black, continues down, or
22	radar tracking data at three-second intervals, it would	22	glances off and continues on in almost a straight-line
23	show, contrary to what we have known, that Sea Smooth	23	course, for 20:20:20, 20:20:23, 20:20:28 those
24	actually rammed straight through Lamma IV and continued?		signals cannot be right and then backtracks at
25	A. Or glanced off at a shallow angle, yes.	25	roughly 53 knots to the point at 20:20:29. After that,
	Page 66		Page 68
1	I was aware that the radar here I am not	1	it actually shoots off north somewhere and obviously
2	an expert in radar, I hasten to add, but I was aware	2	those positions are quite spurious.
3	that the radar here has some predictive capability so	3	Q. By "spurious", you mean "could not have been correct"?
4	that it may associate the echoes with a particular known	4	A. Could not have been correct. It is not possible from
5	vessel. I estimated that possibly what we were seeing	5	the damage for Sea Smooth to have made the damage that
6	were spurious signals as the echo, the software driving	6	it did on Lamma IV and then continued on. As you saw,
7	the radar was saying the echo should be here but was not	7	it stopped in front of the toilet block. And also, the
8	actually recording an echo.	8	bulwark remained intact, which would not otherwise be
9	Q. Pausing here. Would that be affected also by the speed	9	possible.
10	at which Sea Smooth was travelling?	10	So, if I may move on, Mr Shieh, on the next page
11 12	A. Well, it could well be and it could have also been	11	Q. Page 942.
13	influenced by the wake that Sea Smooth was generating. I do not know this. I am not an expert in radar. But	12 13	A. Page 942. Here I have just plotted the radar track in green for Sea Smooth against the AIS indication, shown
14	I am aware that the radar is only historical. It's only	14	in black. You can see the track is slightly different.
15	telling you what happened some seconds ago. And I'm	15	Q. Yes.
16	aware that there must be some predictive capability,	16	A. But nevertheless I took the liberty of, if I can move on
17	otherwise in a harbour like Hong Kong, it wouldn't be	17	to page 943, plotting the AIS in black for Sea Smooth,
18	possible to know which echo belonged to which ship.	18	and the radar for Lamma IV. From that information,
19	So I took the liberty of looking at the AIS data	19	I then, to the correct scale and this is all to
20	from the GPS system on board Sea Smooth. I accept that	20	scale in the next diagram on page 944 positioned the
21	that's not a normally acceptable, accurate way of	21	two vessels. In this particular case, I chose to put
22	plotting two vessels, one from the radar track and one	22	the Sea Smooth AIS data at the position of the antenna
23	from the AIS track, but I nevertheless chose to see what	23	on board, and for Lamma IV, I put it approximately where
24	I could find.	24	I thought the echo would be showing, without being
25	I was quite surprised I should first of all say	25	an expert in radar and knowing where the echo centre

	Page 69		Page 71
1	would be predicted by the software. So the position of	1	a little to the south-west of where it is here.
2	Lamma IV may be a little approximate. Nevertheless, the		There is a video simulation of these two tracks, if
3	red dot you can see almost in the middle of Lamma IV is	3	you intend to show that, Mr Shieh.
4	within Lamma IV.	4	Q. It is now the version that can be shown?
5	If I may move to three seconds later, the next page.	5	A. Yes, the white version can be shown.
6	We can see that Lamma IV has turned to starboard,	6	Q. Yes. Can we have that.
7	and in this diagram the two vessels are meeting at		A. This fits exactly those points that we have just seen
8	40 degrees.	8	second by second.
9	On the next page, 20:20:21 and a little bit more,	9	Q. Thank you. Perhaps you would also give the relevant
10	the vessels have collided and the damage location on	10	commands to the secretariat, so Mr Lo would be able to
11	Lamma IV is exactly where it was recorded on the vessel.		pause and restart at the appropriate time.
12	There's now a series of pictures at three-second	12	A. Okay. There are two videos here. One is small-scale,
13	intervals approximately which fit the radar and AIS data	13	seen from further away. But it may be more interesting
14	and indicate how the vessels interacted and rotated,	14	to watch the white one first. If you might pause just a
15	according to the tracks.	15	second, the yellow vessel is Sea Smooth and the white
16	So if we may move on to the next one.	16	vessel is Lamma IV. They've both been approaching each
17	Q. Page 947?	17	other on a reasonably constant course, which we can see
18	A. Page 947. You can see that Sea Smooth has pushed the	18	from the smaller-scale video, if you would like to see
19	after end of Lamma IV to one side, and itself, because	19	that.
20	only one hull has made impact, has started to stern to	20	If you just continue, please.
21	port.	21	(Video played)
22	On page 948, that situation has continued, with both	22	You might just see the white one turn to starboard
23	rotating anti-clockwise.	23	about now. Lamma IV goes backwards briefly, before
24	Then three seconds later, on page 949, they have	24	starting to move forward. And then because of the
25	separated. I believe at this stage that probably	25	rotation, Sea Smooth comes out. This is shown in real
	Page 70		Page 72
1	Lamma IV's engines were still operating ahead, but it's	1	time and to scale.
2			time una to seure.
~	pure speculation on my part. It would have been quite	2	
3	pure speculation on my part. It would have been quite difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have	2 3	(Video played)
	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have		
3	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that.	3	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played)
3 4	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in	3 4	(Video played) You might want to show that again.
3 4 5	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it	3 4 5 6	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea
3 4 5 6	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in	3 4 5 6	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea
3 4 5 6 7	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had	3 4 5 6 7	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of
3 4 5 6 7 8	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because	3 4 5 6 7 8	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	(Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was. Then on the next page, another six seconds later Q. That's page 951?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 (Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what really happened.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was. Then on the next page, another six seconds laterQ. That's page 951? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 (Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what really happened. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I believe there is another video,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was. Then on the next page, another six seconds laterQ. That's page 951? Q. 20:20:41? 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 (Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what really happened. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I believe there is another video, colloquially called the red one. Just now you had the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was. Then on the next page, another six seconds laterQ. That's page 951? A. Page 951. Q. 20:20:41? A. 20:20:41. Sea Smooth is still stationary at that 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 (Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what really happened. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I believe there is another video, colloquially called the red one. Just now you had the white one; I thought there's another one?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was. Then on the next page, another six seconds laterQ. That's page 951? A. Page 951. Q. 20:20:41? A. 20:20:41. Sea Smooth is still stationary at that location, and Lamma IV has moved a little bit. But 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 (Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what really happened. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I believe there is another video, colloquially called the red one. Just now you had the white one; I thought there's another one? A. On the screen. There is another one. It's the same
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 difficult in a few seconds for the coxswain to have pulled the power off, but I'm a little unsure of that. The radar track suggests that, when we see this in video, when Sea Smooth hit Lamma IV, it did push it backwards for a brief period of time before Lamma IV had then moved forward again, and I believe that's because the engines were still engaged. Six seconds later, on page 950, Sea Smooth is stationary and stationary for something like 15, 16 seconds at that location. Lamma IV remains roughly at this location. I do not know what heading Lamma IV had after this point. It could have continued to rotate. I just have no information. I just know where it was from the radar, but do not know what the heading was. Then on the next page, another six seconds laterQ. That's page 951? A. Page 951. Q. 20:20:41? A. 20:20:41. Sea Smooth is still stationary at that 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 (Video played) You might want to show that again. (Video played) From about this point on, the AIS track of Sea Smooth matches reasonably well with the radar of Sea Smooth, which is by now logged on to Sea Smooth. Of course, I can't be sure of the exact heading of Sea Smooth, but it must have rotated because it moved off towards the top right of the picture after this. I did not show Lamma IV sinking at this point, but that is where the vessel went down. I accept that it's somewhat I can be criticised for plotting the radar track of one vessel and the GPS of another. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. You've made that clear at the outset. A. But in fact they match the damage on both vessels, and I believe it is an interesting illustration of what really happened. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, I believe there is another video, colloquially called the red one. Just now you had the white one; I thought there's another one?

Day	24
-----	----

	Page 73		Page 75
1	I have another video taken from inside the engine	1	A. I do not know, Mr Shieh, but I can hypothesise that it
2	room, but I have not yet downloaded that.	2	was a very confusing situation and things happened very
3	Q. Yes, that's the one that hopefully will be available	3	quickly. As you can see from the timing that I've
4	after lunch.	4	indicated, everything happened in a very short period of
5	A. Correct.	5	time. At some stage, Sea Smooth was very close to
6	Q. So you do not believe that we actually need the other	6	Lamma IV and stationary for a while, and then moved on.
7	video?	7	So at that stage the engines must have been operating
8	A. Oh, by all means, if the court has time.	8	for it to move forward. And I do not know, but it could
9	(Video played)	9	well be that the sound of the engines was heard as Sea
10	Once again, the speeds are correctly modelled and	10	Smooth moved away.
11	the ships are the right size.	11	I also note that when the two vessels collided with
12	You can see that Sea Smooth was not inside Lamma IV		each other, I believe that throttles were still pretty
13	for very long at all. It is possible that Sea Smooth	13	much full on. Certainly there is evidence which I talk
14	was mechanically reversed out, but I don't believe so	14	about in my paragraphs 34 and 35, that Lamma IV was
15	because it would have come out of its own anyway.	15	attempting to turn, and I believe had throttles fully
16	(Video played)	16	open, trying to turn away. That could have well, it
17	Q. Thank you, Dr Armstrong.	17	would have been very difficult for the coxswain to take
18	Now, on this particular point about mechanically	18	power off quickly when the vessel was subject to
19	reversing out versus coming out of its own under the	19	deceleration values and everything was chaotic. So
20	rules of physics, could I direct your attention to what	20	I don't know how long the engines were operated on full
21	you said in your second supplemental report. It's	21	power immediately after the collision, and it would have
22	really paragraph 31 of your second supplemental report	22	taken time for the power to come off.
23	that deals with your point about the problems caused by	23	I think the whole confusing situation in a very
24	the radar signal associated with Sea Smooth, and which	24	short period of time means that it's very difficult to
25	caused you to turn to the alternative of the AIS signal;	25	be sure as to exactly what noises were what. At some
	Page 74		Page 76
1	right?	1	stages, of course, the main engines on Lamma were
2	A. (Witness nods).	2	flooded and there would have been some extraneous noises
3	Q. That leads on to paragraph 33:	3	there, as there would have been from the generator.
4	"Given the unreliability of the radar track,	4	Q. But that would have been further down the timeline, when
5	I therefore looked at the AIS data produced by the	5	you talk about the engines becoming flooded.
6	ship's GPS system."	6	A. About 12 seconds later for the engine; about 18 seconds
7	Then at paragraph 32 and paragraphs 34 and 35, you	7	later for the generator.
8	address this question about the possibility of Sea	8	Q. But that would have been long after the disengagement of
9	Smooth having mechanically reversed itself versus the	9	the two?
10	conclusion that you drew at paragraph 35, that "Sea	10	A. A few seconds later, yes.
11	Smooth probably came away from Lamma IV of its own	11	Q. When you say at paragraph 35
12	volition, and not by being backed out, although		THE CHAIRMAN: Before you move on, those two time estimates
13	witnesses in the cabin of Lamma IV could not know this	13	that you've given, do they relate the one for the
14	because of their limited view of the overall situation."	14	engine of 12 seconds, the other for the generator of
15	Dr Armstrong, you are aware I think you have been	15	18 seconds what are they estimates of?
16	shown the witness testimony of various Lamma IV	16	A. Mr Chairman, I'll be a bit more exact. And I'm sorry,
17	passengers who testified to having felt power	17	the figures are incorrect. 18 seconds was the time
18	restarting, engine restarting, possibly the other vessel	18	I estimated the generator was flooded. That is based on
19 20	backing out. You're aware of the effect of that evidence?	19 20	my flooding model. And it was based on that was the time at which the water flooded more than half of the
20 21		20	
21	A. I am aware of it, yes.		immersed rotating alternator, so there must have been electrical parts and essential components underwater at
22	Q. Could you take on board that evidence and try to explain to us your view as to the probable or possible reason	22	that stage.
23	for the disengagement of the two vessels following the	24	THE CHAIRMAN: Meaning it would cease to work?
24	collision?	25	A. Meaning it would cease to work. I believe it would have
20		1 2 0	1. meaning it would couse to work. I believe it would have

1 been accompanied by some extremely loud noises as the 2 electrical system tripped all the overload switches and 3 so on. 4 It is difficult to know when the main engines 5 stopped because they would operate for a while whilst 6 underwater, up to a point. But somewhere between 25 and 7 28 seconds. 8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 9 aspect of water ingress? 10 A. Th not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 11 THE CHAIRMAN: Thowary, for the speed. 12 been electrical - I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no boy part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. 16 controller on thm I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 16 controller on thm I'm sorry, I'm cogeting the 16 controller on thm I'm sorry, I'm lostry as paped 17 controller that would bring them to a stop? 18 submerged. 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 20 controller that would bring t		Page 77		Page 79
2 electrical system tripped all the overload switches and 2 report. in the middle of paragraph 22 you posed one 3 so on. Tesorife if possible that Lamma IV could have 5 stopped because they would operate for a while whilst "Consider it possible that Lamma IV could have 5 stopped because they would operate for a while whilst "Consider it possible that Sea Smooth hecause it was by this stage 7 28 seconds. "THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what "sequalt possible that Sea Smooth hecause it was by this stage 10 A. I'm not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 10 the control of the umproper part of Sea Smooth within 12 been electrical I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 12 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 13 ithe cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 15 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 16 controller that would bring them to a stop?	1		1	
3 so on. 3 possibility: 3 4 It is difficult to know when the main engines 5 stopped because they would operate for a while whilst 6 undervater, up to a point. But somewhere between 25 and 7 Teosider it possible that Lamma IV could have 6 28 seconds. 7 moving in an astern direction at about 3.5 knots owing. 8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what aspect of water ingress? moving in an astern direction at about 3.5 knots owing. 10 A. Then to expert enough to be able to tell you the answer to the transfer of momentum from Sea Smooth within 11 to that, Mr Chairman. I would suggest it would have to the transfer of momentum from Sea Smooth within 12 been electrical - I'm sorry, I'm losing a word - the it at the confines of Lamma IV passenger abin. However, it 13 orntroller on them - I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the it the ull of sea Smooth wait maw that there vans no bow part of 14 THE CHAIRMAN: It would be the submerging of the speed. it was be case, then the passengers within 17 a onether would wave the system will become Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 18 submerged. it don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 20 </td <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
4 Tic difficult to know when the main engines 4 "I consider it possible that Lamma IV could have 5 stopped because they would operate for a while whilst 5 extracted itself quite quickly and without mechanical 7 28 seconds. 7 extracted itself quite quickly and without mechanical 8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 5 extracted itself quite quickly and without mechanical 10 A. Trn not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 10 to the transfer of momentum from Sea Smooth, within 11 to that, Mr Chairman. to that, Mr Chairman. 10 the confines of Lamma IV passenger abin. However, it 12 to that, Mr Chairman. 10 the confine so that have as mooth remained within 12 the confine out have as eased 10 the cash would be unaware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 15 the hull of Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 16 controller on them - I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cashn, 16 controller on them - that would have become 17 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 28 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<>				
5 stopped because they would operate for a while whilst 5 extracted itself quite quickly and without mechanical 6 underwater, up to a point. But somewhere between 25 and 7 7 28 sconds. 7 8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 8 9 was little to hold the upper part of Sea Smooth, and there 9 was little to hold the upper part of Sea Smooth within 10 A. Tran not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 11 11 to that, Mr Chairman. I would suggest it would have 12 12 been cletrical I'm sorry, I'm long a word the 13 13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 13 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were dissel engines, yes. They have a speed 16 16 controller on them I'm sorry, I'm long ting the 16 17 correct term for that that would bave become 17 18 submerged. 18 21 A. Believe so. 21 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 22 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank yo			-	· ·
6 underwater, up to a point. But somewhere between 25 and 6 power from Sea Smooth because it was by this stage 7 28 seconds. 7 moving in an astern direction at about 3.5 knots owing 9 aspect of water ingress? 10 h. Fin not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 11 is to that, Mr Chairman. 10 the confines of Lamma IV passenger cabin. However, it 12 been electrical – I'm sorry, Tim losing a word the 12 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 13 out. If this was the case, then the passengers within 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of the borw aso obviously within their cabin, and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 16 upper part of the borw aso obviously within their cabin, and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 18 submerged. 17 and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 18 sa Smooth would wake no difference to the inflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 21 21 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 <tr< td=""><td></td><td>6</td><td></td><td>*</td></tr<>		6		*
7 28 seconds. 7 moving in an astem direction at about 3.5 knots owing 8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 8 moving in an astem direction at about 3.5 knots owing 9 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 8 moving in an astem direction at about 3.5 knots owing 10 A. I'm not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 10 the transfer of momentum from Sea Smooth, and there 11 to that, Mr Chairman. I would suggest it would have 10 the confines of Lamma IV passenger cabin. However, it 12 to that, Mr Chairman. I would suggest it would have 10 the confines of Lamma IV passengers within 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 13 out. If this was the case, then the passengers within 16 controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 17 controller that would bring them to a stop? 20 Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 18 submerged. 14 the verse not aware for entime move and the inflow of 24 A. Ibut I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 22 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake sys				
8 THE CHAIRMAN: And what would bring them to a stop, what 8 to the transfer of momentum from Sea Smooth, and there 9 aspect of water ingress? 9 was little to hold the upper part of Sea Smooth within 11 to that, Mr Chairman. I would suggest it would have 11 is equally possible that Sea Smooth remained within 12 been electrical I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 12 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines, 14 the controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 001. If this was the case, then the passengers within 16 controller on them I'm sorry. I'm forgetting the 17 and neither could bey be aware that the reversing of 18 submerged. They're mounted quite high on the engines. 18 Sea Smooth would make ne oriflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 21 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 21 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 23 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 24 submerged. 1 that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it				
9 aspect of water ingress? 9 was little to hold the upper part of Sea Smooth within 10 A. I'm not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 10 it the confines of Lamma IV passenger cabin. However, it 12 been electrical I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 12 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 13 out. If this was the case, then the passengers within 14 THE CHAIRMAN. These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines? 15 the hull of Sea Smooth below their deck, even though the 16 controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 17 correct term for that that would be the submerging of the speed 18 Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 18 submerged. 10 must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV 21 A. I believe so. 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 24 page 78 14 submerged. Page 78 Page 78				• •
10 A. I'm not expert enough to be able to tell you the answer 10 the confines of Lamma IV passenger cabin. However, it 11 to that, Mr Chairman. I would suggest it would have 11 is equally possible that Sea Smooth remained within 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines? 14 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 15 A. These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unavare that there was no bow part of 16 controller on them – I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 17 controller on them – I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 18 submerged. They're mounted quite high on the engines. 18 Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 21 was bn ow quickly sinking." 22 21 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 25 that if the passengers felt something, then it's because 24 submerged. <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
11 to that, Mr Chairman, I would suggest it would have 11 is equally possible that Sea Smooth remained within 12 been electrical I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 12 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 15 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 16 controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 17 controller that would be the submerging of the speed 17 and neither could they be aware that the reversiting of 18 submerged. 18 Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 21 A. Dit loan't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 24 Nor course, eventually any air-intake system will become 25 1 submerged. 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 2 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness 3 of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 4 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>				
12 been electrical I'm sorry, I'm losing a word the 12 Lamma IV for a short time and was mechanically reversed 13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 13 out. If this was the case, then the passengers within 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines, 9 14 the cabin would be unware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, 9 15 the cabin would be unware that there was no bow part of 16 controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 17 correct term for that that would be the submerging of the speed 17 and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 18 submerged. 17 water into the hull. If Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 20 water into the hull. If Sea Smooth was reversed out it 20 controller that would bring them to a stop? 12 was by now quickly sinking." 21 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 21 was p now quickly sinking." 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will		1 0 1		
13 control system, anyway, for the speed. 13 out. If this was the case, then the passengers within 14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 15 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 16 controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the 16 upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, 17 correct term for that that would have become 17 and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 18 submerged. 18 Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 20 must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV 21 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 24 rege 78 page 78 page 78 7 submerged. 1 1 8 submerged. 1 1 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, 5 1 6 Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness 7 1 4				
14 THE CHAIRMAN: These were diesel engines? 14 the cabin would be unaware that there was no bow part of 15 A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed 15 16 controller on them I'm sorry, 'm forgetting the 15 17 and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 18 submerged. They're mounted quite high on the engines. 17 19 THE CHAIRMAN: It would be the submerging of the speed 19 20 controller that would bring them to a stop? 18 21 A. I believe so. 20 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 20 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 21 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 22 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 25 26 Page 78 14 1 submerged. 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness 2 A. 'I'' reversed out, then it may be making the hole 3 of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw your attention to. One is page 409, your first report. 5				•
15A. These were diesel engines, yes. They have a speed controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the correct term for that that would have become15the hull of Sea Smooth below their deck, even though the upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, and neither could they be aware that the reversing of Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of water into the hull. If Sea Smooth was reversed out it must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV 2016controller that would bring them to a stop? 2110Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of water into the hull. If Sea Smooth was reversed out it must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV 22 22 22 22 22 23Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 2425THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 2422 passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 2526MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness a of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 4 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.1 that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it may be blocking the inflow of water into the hull; and if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much quicker. So in certain situations, it can be advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within another.27THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence.10 What I'm trying to say here is, some of the passengers would n				
16controller on them I'm sorry, I'm forgetting the correct term for that that would have become16upper part of the bow was obviously within their cabin, and neither could they be aware that the reversing of18submerged. They're mounted quite high on the engines.17and enither could they be aware that the reversing of19THE CHAIRMAN: It would be the submerging of the speed19water into the hull. If Sea Smooth was reversed out it must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV21A. I believe so.21was by now quickly sinking."22THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.22Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 2525A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become231submerged.1they were not aware of certain other things.2MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw you attention to. One is page 409, your first report.13THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, 6 Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.74MR SHIEH: Yes.89THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence.711MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.1012MR SHIEH: We can come back in due course.133MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have a actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.1				
17 correct term for that that would have become 17 and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 18 submerged. They're mounted quite high on the engines. 19 in and neither could they be aware that the reversing of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: It would be the submerging of the speed 19 water into the hull. If Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 21 A. I believe so. 21 must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 24 must have happened within, the down of? Can you 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 24 submerged. 25 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 3 of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 3 they were not aware of certain other things. 4 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report. 5 5 fit is reversed out, then it may be making the hole <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
18 submerged. They're mounted quite high on the engines. 18 Sea Smooth would make no difference to the inflow of 19 THE CHAIRMAN: It would be the submerging of the speed 19 water into the hull. If Sea Smooth was reversed out it 20 controller that would bring them to a stop? 20 must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV 21 A. I believe so. 21 was by now quickly sinking." 22 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 23 passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 24 explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 25 that if the passengers felt something, then it's because 7 submerged. 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 2 A. I'm referring to the probably fairly natural thought 1 submerged. 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 1 fit is reversed out, then it may be making the hole 5 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, 5 fit is reversed				
19THE CHAIRMAN: It would be the submerging of the speed controller that would bring them to a stop?19water into the hull. If Sea Smooth was reversed out it must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV was by now quickly sinking."21A. I believe so.21was by now quickly sinking."22THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.22Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you explain in greater detail? Because you make the point that if the passengers felt something, then it's because23A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become25Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you explain in greater detail? Because you make the point that if the passengers felt something, then it's because1submerged.1they were not aware of certain other things.3MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 4 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.15THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, f516Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness r statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.77moty? Tang Ying-kit?1010not? Tang Ying-kit?1011MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.1013THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit1514actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14				
20controller that would bring them to a stop?20must have happened within about 10 seconds, as Lamma IV21A. I believe so.21was by now quickly sinking."22THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.22Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the23A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman.23Paseengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you24THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.24explain in greater detail? Because you make the point25A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become26they were not aware of certain other things.7Statements are a couple of references to the awareness1they were not aware of certain other things.3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw1they were not aware of certain other things.4your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.2A. I'm referring to the probably fairly natural thought5THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935,5if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole6Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness7quicker. So in certain situations, it can be7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.1What I'm trying to say here is, some of the10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the11MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of thos have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14deck. So that scen				
21 A. I believe so. 21 was by now quickly sinking." 22 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 24 explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 25 that if the passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 24 explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 25 that if the passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you 26 Page 78 Page 80 1 that if the passengers felt something, then it's because 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness 1 they were not aware of certain other things. 2 3 of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 4 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report. 4 5 if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole 6 bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much 7 quicker. So in certain sit				
22 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 22 Now, in this paragraph, what do you say the 23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 24 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 24 Page 78 Page 80 1 submerged. 2 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness 3 3 of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 4 4 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report. 5 6 Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness 6 7 statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence. 6 8 MR SHIEH: Yes. 9 another. 9 not? Tang Ying-kit? 10 What I'm trying to say here is, some of the 11 MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have 12 was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the 13 MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have 12 was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the 14 actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman. 14 passengers would n				
23 A. But I don't profess to be an expert, Mr Chairman. 23 passengers within Lamma IV would be unaware of? Can you 24 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 24 explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 24 explain in greater detail? Because you make the point 25 A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become 25 that if the passengers felt something, then it's because 26 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness a of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 3 they were not aware of certain other things. 2 MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness a of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 3 that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it 3 op assengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw 3 that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it 4 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report. 4 that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it 5 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole 6 Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness 7 quicker. So in certain situations, it can be <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<>				
24THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.24explain in greater detail? Because you make the point25A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become24explain in greater detail? Because you make the point25A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become25that if the passengers felt something, then it's because26Page 78Page 801submerged.1they were not aware of certain other things.2MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness2A. I'm referring to the probably fairly natural thought3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw3that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it4your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.4may be blocking the inflow of water into the hull; and5THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935,5if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole6Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness6bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.7quicker. So in certain situations, it can be8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded withinanother.9not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the11MR SHIEH: Worg Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.11passengers may have thought that, but in reality there12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the1		•		
25A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become25that if the passengers felt something, then it's becausePage 78Page 801submerged.1they were not aware of certain other things.2MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness1they were not aware of certain other things.3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw4that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it4your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.5if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole5THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935,6if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole6Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness7guicker. So in certain situations, it can be8MR SHIEH: Yes.8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence,9another.10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.				
Page 78Page 801submerged.1they were not aware of certain other things.2MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness1they were not aware of certain other things.3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw4your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.5THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935,6Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.6bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.7quicker. So in certain situations, it can be8MR SHIEH: Yes.8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence.10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have14passengers may have thought that, but in reality there14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit		•		
1submerged.2MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw4your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.5THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935,6Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.8MR SHIEH: Yes.9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence,10not? Tang Ying-kit?11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit	25	A. Of course, eventually any air-intake system will become	25	that if the passengers felt something, then it's because
2MR SHIEH: There are a couple of references to the awareness3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw44your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.55THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935,66Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness57statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.8MR SHIEH: Yes.9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or10not? Tang Ying-kit?11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit		Page 78		Page 80
3of passengers within the cabin of Lamma IV that I draw your attention to. One is page 409, your first report.3that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it may be blocking the inflow of water into the hull; and 55THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, 65if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole 66Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness 75if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole 67statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.6bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much 78MR SHIEH: Yes.8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within 99THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, 1010What I'm trying to say here is, some of the 1111MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the 1213MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have 1414passengers would not be aware of it, because they could 1515THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.	1		1	they were not aware of certain other things.
 your attention to. One is page 409, your first report. THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence. MR SHIEH: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or not? Tang Ying-kit? MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence. THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course. MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit Mage belocking the inflow of water into the hull; and if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much quicker. So in certain situations, it can be advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within another. What I'm trying to say here is, some of the passengers may have thought that, but in reality there was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the passengers would not be aware of it, because they could not see below the decks. 	2		2	A. I'm referring to the probably fairly natural thought
 5 THE CHAIRMAN: Before we leave paragraph 34 on page 935, 6 Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness 7 statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence. 8 MR SHIEH: Yes. 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or 10 not? Tang Ying-kit? 11 MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence. 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course. 13 MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have 14 actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman. 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit 16 ti is reversed out, then it may be making the hole 17 being done, Mr Chairman. 18 bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much 18 dvantageous to leave one vessel embedded within 19 another. 10 What I'm trying to say here is, some of the 11 passengers may have thought that, but in reality there 12 was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the 13 deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the 14 passengers would not be aware of it, because they could 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit 	3	· ·	3	that if a vessel is embedded within your vessel, then it
6Dr Armstrong makes reference to a number of witness statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.6bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much quicker. So in certain situations, it can be7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.7quicker. So in certain situations, it can be8MR SHIEH: Yes.8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or9another.10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.11passengers may have thought that, but in reality there12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.			4	
7statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.7quicker. So in certain situations, it can be8MR SHIEH: Yes.8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or9another.10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.11passengers may have thought that, but in reality there12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.	5		5	if it is reversed out, then it may be making the hole
8MR SHIEH: Yes.8advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within9THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or9another.10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.11passengers may have thought that, but in reality there12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.	6		6	bigger and the ship you are on will sink all that much
 9 THE CHAIRMAN: Have all these witnesses given evidence, or not? Tang Ying-kit? 10 not? Tang Ying-kit? 11 MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence. 12 THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course. 13 MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have 14 actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman. 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit 9 another. 10 What I'm trying to say here is, some of the 11 passengers may have thought that, but in reality there 12 was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the 13 deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the 14 passengers would not be aware of it, because they could 15 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit 	7	statements as opposed to transcripts of evidence.	7	quicker. So in certain situations, it can be
10not? Tang Ying-kit?10What I'm trying to say here is, some of the11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.11passengers may have thought that, but in reality there12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.	8	MR SHIEH: Yes.	8	advantageous to leave one vessel embedded within
11MR SHIEH: Wong Tai-wah certainly gave evidence.11passengers may have thought that, but in reality there12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12passengers may have thought that, but in reality there13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.	9		9	another.
12THE CHAIRMAN: Perhaps you can come back in due course.12was no part of Sea Smooth within Lamma IV below the13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15	10	6 6		
13MR SHIEH: We can come back and see which of those have actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.13deck. So that scenario was not the case. But the passengers would not be aware of it, because they could not see below the decks.13THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit13				
14actually testified. It's being done, Mr Chairman.14passengers would not be aware of it, because they could15THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit15not see below the decks.				-
15 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. In particular, Tang Ying-kit 15 not see below the decks.				
	16	seems to be relevant.	16	Q. So they were not aware of the breaking off of a huge
17 MR SHIEH: Ms Lam Muk-lin also did, but instead of doing it 17 part of the stem bar?				1
18bit by bit perhaps we'll compile a full list of those in18A. They could not have been.				
19that cluster who have actually testified.19Q. Or the breaking of the keelson?		•		
20THE CHAIRMAN: What we're more interested in is if20A. It was all happening inside the engine room, so they				
21Dr Armstrong has relied on from someone who hasn't given21could not be aware of that.				
22testimony.22Q. Thank you.				
23 MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, the question that I'm going to pose 23 A. I did write this part before I looked at the AIS data,				
24to you also relates to the reaction or perception of24by the way, and I think the AIS approach probably		•		
25 those on board. 25 overrides my comment about "must have happened within	25	those on board.	25	overrides my comment about "must have happened within

	Page 81		Page 83
1	10 seconds".	1	sank". That is on page 412.
2	Q. The AIS data caused you to reformulate your opinion in	2	Paragraph 29, Dr Armstrong, you made a general
3	respect of the last three lines of paragraph 22?	3	comment about the reason why a vessel floats. Could you
4	A. Yes, sir.	4	very briefly summarise for us the purport of this
5	THE CHAIRMAN: So what do you say as to 10 seconds, or	5	general point in this paragraph? Further down
6	"within 10 seconds"?	6	I think we'll leave it to after lunch we then get
7	A. To be honest, Mr Chairman, I haven't looked at how long	7	into a rather murky area of the applicable set of rules
8	it would take using the AIS data. It might not be far	8	and 0.1L and matters of that sort.
9	away from 10 seconds; I just have not checked.	9	A. As I say in paragraph 29, a vessel floats and it floats
10	MR SHIEH: And then at paragraph 35 of your second	10	because it displaces a certain amount of water in
11	supplemental report, page 935, you said:	11	accordance with Archimedes' principle: the weight of
12	"One conclusion from these diagrams is that Sea	12	water displaced is equal to the weight of the vessel.
13	Smooth probably came away from Lamma IV of its own	13	And it will remain in that state of equilibrium until
14	volition, and not by being backed out, although	14	something changes.
15	witnesses in the cabin of Lamma IV could not know this	15	It's essential, in that case, to have watertight
16	because of their limited view of the overall situation."	16	integrity to make sure that no water comes inside the
17	That is more or less the same point that you told us	17	hull. Watertight integrity is an essential component of
18	earlier?	18	safety, obviously, and so there are many features in
19	A. Yes, sir.	19	safety regulations to ensure that you maintain it in
20	Q. That they would not have known there is little left	20	many different situations.
21	really to join the two vessels together?	21	One of those situations may well be a collision, and
22	A. Correct.	22	so most vessels are fitted with devices to allow them to
23	Q. Could I now move on from your paragraph 22, not to the	23	withstand a certain amount of damage.
24	next paragraph, because the next paragraph onwards talks	24	The common standard for a small vessel may be
25	about the general structural condition I'm talking	25	something like one-compartment damage. What that means
	Page 82		Page 84
-			
1	about your first report, Dr Armstrong. Page 409 is	1	is that you're allowed to flood one compartment, but the
2	paragraph 22.	2	vessel still has to be able to float to a certain level,
3	Page 410 starts a new topic, dealing with aluminium	3	and certainly below what is called the margin line,
4	thickness, et cetera. We'll skip over that for the time	4	which is a level of safety below the deck.
5	being, because that belongs to a separate cluster.	5	Usually that watertight integrity when damaged is
6	Mr Chairman, could I inform the Commission of the	6	maintained by what are called bulkheads. These are
7	witnesses mentioned by Dr Armstrong in paragraph 34 of	7	transverse partitions running across the vessel. In
8	his second supplemental report, which of those have	8	some vessels they can be longitudinal, but in most
9	actually testified.	9	vessels they are transverse. That restricts the amount
10	THE CHAIRMAN: Well, it's those that haven't that I'm more	10	of flooding that can occur in a vessel. The need for
11	interested in.	11	watertight transverse partitions was first recognised
12	MR SHIEH: Those who haven't. Cheung Kwok-hong has not	12	with the Titanic in 1912, and since then it's been
13	testified. Angel To has not testified. To Nin-chee,	13	a requirement in nearly all jurisdictions to have this
14	Angel, has not testified.	14	way of limiting flooding on a vessel.
15	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	15	There is a difficulty if you have more than one hull
16	MR SHIEH: Lee Kin-fai, footnote 19, has not testified.	16	and you flood more than one compartment. So for large
17	Szeto Lan, footnote 20, has not testified. Tsu	17	vessels such as passenger vessels, they may stipulate
18	Chi-keung, footnote 22, has not testified. And Tang	18	a two-compartment standard. And for the very largest
19	Ying-Kit, footnote 25, has not testified.	19	vessels, such as, for example, Costa Concordia that sank
20	So, of those, five have testified.	20	recently, she had a three-compartment damage scenario to
21	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.	21	meet.
22	MR SHIEH: Thank you.	22	As I say in my comments here, most launches in
23	Dr Armstrong, as I said, I will skip over those	23	Hong Kong I understand to require five watertight
24	paragraphs about structure and I'll go straight to the	24	bulkheads, being at the ends of the engine room; one at
25	section of your report starting "Opinion on why Lamma IV	25	the forward end of the vessel, which is mandated for all

	Page 85		Page 87
1	vessels and called a collision bulkhead, which is put	1	("Collision 8" image shown)
2	there because it's recognised that the most dangerous	2	A. So this is a view inside the engine room looking from
3	place well, the most likely place to have a collision	3	the starboard side over to the port side. If one looks
4	is at the bow of the boat, because you're moving	4	carefully, you can just see at the top of the light-blue
5	forward. So, collision bulkheads are specified, where	5	portion in the middle, the stem of Sea Smooth entering
6	they can be, and the fact they have to be watertight.	6	in, just below the red deck, where the cursor is now.
7	In my opinion, also there should be one at the after	7	Just below that, there are two small oily water tanks,
8	end of the boat, for a variety of reasons.	8	small oil header tanks, on the left-hand side. The
9	Q. Which you call the aft peak bulkhead?	9	yellow things on the right are the engines, of course.
10	A. Which is usually called the aft peak bulkhead. Would	10	If you can go to the next
11	you like me to go into detail as to why there is an aft	11	Q. These two are water tanks? These two rectangular
12	peak bulkhead?	12	objects are water tanks?
13	Q. It's paragraph 15 onwards of your second supplemental	13	A. I think there were I'm sorry, I can't recall.
14	report but I think that would be an appropriate moment	14	THE CHAIRMAN: But they're header tanks, not main tanks?
15	for the break.	15	A. They're header tanks of some sort.
16	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. We'll hear you explain that later on.	16	If we go to picture 9.
17	A. I'll look forward to it, Mr Chairman.	17	("Collision 9" image shown)
18	THE CHAIRMAN: We'll do that after lunch. We'll take our	18	In this particular case, the bow of Sea Smooth has
19	lunch break now and resume at 2.30 this afternoon.	19	entered further in. I should explain, on the left-hand
20	(12.58 pm)	20	side, in a sort of purple colour is the stem bar of Sea
21	(The luncheon adjournment)	21	Smooth. Following it on the right is some plating.
22	(2.30 pm)	22	I would have liked to have got rid of the plating, but
23	THE CHAIRMAN: Dr Armstrong, may I remind you that you	23	the fact is it's there. But it does obstruct the view.
24	continue to testify according to your original oath.	24	Behind the plating you can possibly just make out, also
25	A. I understand.	25	in a dark-blue colour, the gash which is formed behind
	Page 86		Page 88
1	Page 86 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh.	1	Page 88 the stem bar.
2			
	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh.		the stem bar.
2	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we	2	the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has
2 3	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the	2 3	the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part
2 3 4	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that	2 3 4	the stem bar.THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left?A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is
2 3 4 5	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which	2 3 4 5	the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if	2 3 4 5 6	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can	2 3 4 5 6 7	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show those first, before seeing the video. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown) A. In this case, one can see the purple stem bar has moved
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show those first, before seeing the video. A. Yes, I'd like to show the individual slides first, if 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown) A. In this case, one can see the purple stem bar has moved down as it moved aft, and is close by the header tank,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show those first, before seeing the video. A. Yes, I'd like to show the individual slides first, if that's permissible, and then once we've gone through 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown) A. In this case, one can see the purple stem bar has moved down as it moved aft, and is close by the header tank, in fact has displaced the header tank. You can see
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show those first, before seeing the video. A. Yes, I'd like to show the individual slides first, if that's permissible, and then once we've gone through that which will allow me to talk to them we can 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown) A. In this case, one can see the purple stem bar has moved down as it moved aft, and is close by the header tank, in fact has displaced the header tank. You can see behind that the gash in blue. Perhaps that's not quite
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show those first, before seeing the video. A. Yes, I'd like to show the individual slides first, if that's permissible, and then once we've gone through that which will allow me to talk to them we can then show the video. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown) A. In this case, one can see the purple stem bar has moved down as it moved aft, and is close by the header tank, in fact has displaced the header tank. You can see behind that the gash in blue. Perhaps that's not quite so obvious, because it's it's a bit more obvious on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh. MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, before the lunch adjournment we stopped at a point when you were going to discuss the concept of an aft peak bulkhead. But I understand that over lunch, you or your staff or those helping you have also managed to finalise a series of still frames, as well as two videos, and they concern the manner in which the collision or the impact took place. So perhaps, if you don't mind, we'll deal with that first and you can offer us your comments on the video and the frames before we move on to aft peak bulkhead. A. Certainly, Mr Shieh. I would like to add, though, that I don't think they're finalised, but in the time allowed, they're as good as we could make it. I think the intention is clear, though. Q. Thank you. I can see that there is a series of frames or pictures, starting from "Collision 8" to "Collision 16". I understand that you wish to show those first, before seeing the video. A. Yes, I'd like to show the individual slides first, if that's permissible, and then once we've gone through that which will allow me to talk to them we can 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the stem bar. THE CHAIRMAN: The stem bar being the blue object that has reached the third of the three frames, I take it they are, reading from right to left? A. Yes, Mr Chairman. Well, the stem bar is the purple part which is THE CHAIRMAN: I don't see purple. A to the left of THE CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. A. Just above the tank. THE CHAIRMAN: Yes. Thank you. A. It should be horizontal across the top rather than vertical on the left-hand side. THE CHAIRMAN: Would it be possible to add a descriptive text to these frames? A. Indeed. Yes, it would. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. That would help. ("Collision 10" image shown) A. In this case, one can see the purple stem bar has moved down as it moved aft, and is close by the header tank, in fact has displaced the header tank. You can see behind that the gash in blue. Perhaps that's not quite

a gash diagonally from the stem bar running up to the

The tank is meant to be falling on the ground here.

You can see better in this case the diagonal gash as the

In this particular shot, you can make out that the

stem bar continues to enter into the engine room.

("Collision 11" image shown)

("Collision 12" image shown)

right.

8	in this particular shot, you can make out that the	8	Five such bulkheads were fitted to Lamma IV, being
9	gash has now become removal of more plating of the side.	9	located at the bow to protect against collision, at
10	Because it's come clear of the fender on the outside	10	either end of the engine room, and at the after end to
11	of the structure. You might remember the fender on the	11	form a space called the aft peak (it contains the
12	outside has two horizontal parts and a diagonal part.	12	steering gear for the craft)."
13	And the purple stem bar can be seen to be still coming	13	So that's where the concept of aft peak was
14	in behind the oil tank on the ground.	14	mentioned.
15	("Collision 13" image shown)	15	Then could I ask you to look at your second
16	I think this maybe you can go to the next	16	supplemental report, paragraph 15, which is expert
17	picture. The colours seem to have changed in that	17	bundle 2, page 930. Paragraphs 15 to 18 of your second
18	picture.	18	supplemental report are where you discuss the
19	("Collision 14" image shown)	19	understanding of the term "aft peak". Could I invite
20	A. So one can see the extent of the plating that's come	20	you to develop your discussion on the meaning and the
21	inside on the right-hand side from Sea Smooth. The dark	21	use of an aft peak bulkhead?
22	blue is meant to be the structural stiffeners on Sea	22	A. Yes. Thank you. The term "aft peak" to me indicates
23	Smooth. The stem bar is shown on the left-hand side.	23	the extreme after end of the ship inside the hull. It
24	("Collision 15" image shown)	24	has its origins in ancient history, which may or may not
25	The stem bar continues to move to the left, creating	25	be relevant, Mr Chairman.
	Page 90		Page 92
1	the horizontal opening, the hole.	1	THE CHAIRMAN: No, I think it's very interesting. In fact,
2	("Collision 16" image shown)	2	I'd invite you to read this out and then you can add to
3	And in the final shot it strikes a bulkhead and	3	it.
4	breaks off.	4	A. Wooden ships of old had a very vulnerable part because
5	THE CHAIRMAN: That's the bulkhead, the watertight bulkhead	5	there was a lot of timber coming into one position,
6	between the engine room and the tank room?	6	which was the after end of the ship. It was very
7	A. Correct, sir. If you would like to show the slow	7	difficult from a shipwright's point of view to make all
8	motion	8	that timber watertight at the back end, and it was
9	(Video played)	9	recognised as the most vulnerable part of the ship.
10	This has some additional video at the start.	10	There are many stories of ships being lost because of
11	Because, of course, we had to model the structure of	11	this. It was also the location where the rudder was
12	both boats to do this.	12	hinged.
13	(Video played)	13	Because these spaces invariably leaked, they were
14	The stem bar keeps breaking as it comes in.	14	usually fitted with a bulkhead at the after end to make
15	And then maybe the faster version.	15	a small triangular space which was allowed to flood and
16	(Video played)	16	was pumped out occasionally. This became
17	I do not believe this is in real time, though.	17	MR SHIEH: Could I pause you here. The reason why it was
18	I think this is still slowed down a little.	18	difficult to, in your words, "make all the timber
19	(Video played)	19	watertight at the back end" is because of the shape?
20	MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, it would be helpful if you could	20	A. Some very large pieces of timber were all trying to come
21	add narrative text to each of "Collision 8" down to the	21	to one space, so it was necessary to make them all fit
22	last piece, as requested by the Chairman, so we could	22	together, which meant they needed some very clever
23	actually see any particular comment or verbal	23	shapes to be cut into them. It was a very skilled art
24	descriptions of what they depict individually.	24	of the shipwright to make those timbers fit together.
25	A. Very good.	25	In addition, there was a space called a fore peak at
			23 (Pages 89 to 92)

Page 89

Page 91

Q. But as you said, they are not an attempt to portray the

this space called an aft peak in your first report at

paragraph 29, which is page 412. You mentioned:

Q. Could we now come back to the question or the concept of

an aft peak bulkhead. Just to remind you, you mentioned

"Five such bulkheads were fitted to Lamma IV, being

situation in real time?

A. Correct.

	Page 93		Page 95
1	the other end of the ship, and on wooden sailing ships	1	too sure, there is a recognition of an aft peak bulkhead
2	traditionally the shape was such that the deck rose up	2	and it clearly makes it known that it should be
3	quite steeply at the forward end, certainly on European	3	watertight.
4	designs, and that space, because it was higher than the	4	I also note in passing, and I think I've mentioned
5	rest of the deck, became known as a peak space. It was	5	this in my report, that regulation 7 of Cap 369AM also
6	also used to support the bowsprit, which is a mast	6	refers to the aft peak bulkhead as being watertight.
7	running forward and used to carry a sail and also to	7	But of course regulation 7 is not called up in the
8	support the stays for the other main masts.	8	instructions.
9	This became known as the fore peak because it was at	9	MR SHIEH: Mr Chairman, I don't believe we have SOLAS
10	the forward end and it was the peak of the deck. There	10	chapter II-1, regulation 18, but we will try to track
11	wasn't much use for this space. It was traditionally	11	that down and perhaps produce that.
12	used as storage space and sometimes for putting	12	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
	recalcitrant sailors into.	13	A. I have a copy at Lo & Lo.
13			
14	I think the aft peak bulkhead became known as the	14	MR SHIEH: You have a copy here?
15	aft peak because it was the opposite end of the fore	15	
16	peak. The modern usage of the term relates more to the	16	version, so it's
17	same function, but for a different reason, and that is	17	
18	that many ships had a propeller at the after end, with	18	and perhaps scan it for the Commission.
19	a propeller shaft running through the hull, and that	19	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
20	represented a breach of the watertight integrity. The	20	MR SHIEH: Dr Armstrong, you also mentioned in paragraph 18:
21	watertight integrity was held by a seal. Occasionally	21	"I have never previously seen a ship design in which
22	the seals failed, and water would come in around the	22	the aft peak bulkhead was located anywhere other than
23	shaft. So to minimise the risk to the ship,	23	close to the stern of the vessel."
24	a watertight bulkhead was put at the after end and	24	A. That is correct.
25	called an aft peak bulkhead, in order to limit the	25	Q. At this juncture could I direct your attention to one
	Page 94		Page 96
1	inflow of water.	1	part of the transcript. Could I have Day 19, the
2	Having said that, Mr Chairman, it's important to	2	evidence of Mr Lo from Cheoy Lee. Day 19, page 110.
3	recognise Lamma IV did not have shafts running through	3	THE CHAIRMAN: What's is Day 19 in the Gregorian calendar?
4	the bulkhead. It had shafts running down through the	4	MR SHIEH: In the Gregorian calendar, it is 21 January.
5	after end of the engine room. Nevertheless, it was	5	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
6	accepted that this aft peak bulkhead did also restrict	6	MR SHIEH: This is Mr Beresford examining Mr Lo from Cheoy
7	any leakage past the rudder posts; that is, the shafts	7	Lee. He is there being referred to the position of the
8	running down to the rudders. Lamma IV had two such	8	bulkhead for the steering gear compartment. I think
9	rudder shafts in the steering gear compartment. So one	9	Mr Beresford is asking Mr Lo this question: The bulkhead
10	could argue that the aft peak did have the function, if	10	for the steering gear compartment that is frame $1/2$.
11	it was watertight, to restrict the amount of water	11	A. (Witness nods).
12	coming in through the rudder shaft, if it had leaked.	12	Q. It's marine bundle 2, page 479. That will help you to
13	So that is my understanding of the term "aft peak".	13	visualise what the witness was being asked about.
14	It's something that is at the after end of the ship, to	14	MR BERESFORD: It's on the screen.
15	restrict the flow of water in case of some problem.	15	MR SHIEH: It's on the screen, yes.
16	Q. So is it your evidence or suggestion that, irrespective	16	Mr Beresford is asking Mr Lo, the witness now,
17	of any stipulation, verbal stipulation, in regulations	17	this document is a document dated 21 October, if you
18	or rules or instructions inherent in the concept of	18	look at page 472. This encloses a set of the damage
19	an aft peak bulkhead, to perform the functions that you	19	stability booklets in the final form, in 1998; that is
20	have just mentioned, it just had to be watertight?	20	after the addition of ballasts. Just to put you in
21	A. Yes, I would agree with that, Mr Shieh. Furthermore, if	21	context.
22	I may add, a lot of my work has been on vessels built to	22	The page which Mr Beresford asked the witness to
23	SOLAS. SOLAS is recognised as the highest level of	23	look at is, first of all, page 479. The witness was
24	safety. It stands for Safety of Life at Sea. In SOLAS,	24	asked to look at the aft bulkhead for the steering gear
25	in chapter II-1, it might be regulation 18, but I'm not	25	compartment. It's basically the transom. It's 12.445.

	Page 97		Page 99
1	The engine room aft bulkhead the engine room aft	1	calculations were submitted to the Marine Department on
2	bulkhead is the bulkhead which separated the engine room		10 October"
3	from the tank room. Because the suggestion would be	3	Perhaps at this juncture I would like to clarify the
4	put it this way. If frame 1/2 is not watertight it	4	sequence of the various plans.
5	has an access door, so it is not watertight, so the	5	At footnote 37, you say:
6	suggestion would be, which would count as the aft peak	6	"This scenario was examined by the builder and the
7	bulkhead? It would be the next bulkhead which is	7	calculations and results formally submitted to Mardep at
8	watertight, which would be the bulkhead separating	8	the time of completion of the craft construction."
9	engine room from the tank room.	9	The footnote is footnote 37, where you refer to:
10	Mr Beresford is there putting the suggestion that	10	"Watertight subdivision calculations as originally
11	the engine room aft bulkhead is 57 per cent of the	11	submitted by Cheoy Lee to Mardep 10 March 1998."
12	distance between the transom and midships. The answer	12	
13	*	13	Would you agree now, having looked at the entire or
	is:		a fuller set of documentation that what counts as the
14	"Yes.	14	original set of calculations submitted to Mardep should
15	Question: It's not exactly at the end of the	15	be the one submitted in 1996?
16	vessel, is it?	16	A. Correct; it is an error.
17	Answer: No.	17	Q. Could I just, for the purpose of the record it is
18	Question: So is it really your opinion that that	18	marine bundle 2, page 337. This is from Cheoy Lee to
19	satisfied the requirement for a peak bulkhead at one	19	Mardep, March 1996. So that fits in with the time of
20	end?	20	completion, first completion of the vessel. I think we
21	Answer: Yes"	21	have been through this. For the purpose of these
22	So the suggestion would appear to be, as	22	calculations, the steering gear compartment was treated
23	I understand it, frame 1/2 has an access opening, so	23	as a compartment on its own, and the calculations
24	it's not watertight. Next one down is the watertight	24	proceeded on the basis that frame $1/2$ was watertight.
25	bulkhead between tank and engine. The suggestion is	25	That accords with your understanding, having looked as
	Page 98		Page 100
1	Page 98 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even	1	Page 100 these calculations?
1 2		1 2	-
	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even		these calculations?
2	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom	2	these calculations? A. Correct.
2 3	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that	2 3	these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations
2 3 4	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so	2 3 4	these calculations?A. Correct.Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the
2 3 4 5	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?	2 3 4 5	these calculations?A. Correct.Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is
2 3 4 5 6	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, eventhough it is 57 per cent of the distance between transomand midships. Now, would you agree with thatsuggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be solocated, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is	2 3 4 5 6	these calculations?A. Correct.Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability
2 3 4 5 6 7	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case,	2 3 4 5 6 7	these calculations?A. Correct.Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	these calculations?A. Correct.Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods).
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom?A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of surviving a collision that resulted in the flooding of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is page 697
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of surviving a collision that resulted in the flooding of any one compartment. This scenario was examined by the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is page 697 THE CHAIRMAN: What we're dealing with is the original
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of surviving a collision that resulted in the flooding of any one compartment. This scenario was examined by the builder and the calculations and results formally 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is page 697 THE CHAIRMAN: What we're dealing with is the original arrangement of the vessel
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of surviving a collision that resulted in the flooding of any one compartment. This scenario was examined by the builder and the calculations and results formally submitted to the Marine Department at the time of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is page 697 THE CHAIRMAN: What we're dealing with is the original arrangement of the vessel MR SHIEH: 1996.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of surviving a collision that resulted in the flooding of any one compartment. This scenario was examined by the builder and the calculations and results formally submitted to the Marine Department at the time of completion of the craft construction. Following 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is page 697 THE CHAIRMAN: What we're dealing with is the original arrangement of the vessel MR SHIEH: 1996. THE CHAIRMAN: 1996. 1998 is lead ballast being added?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 that that would count as an aft peak bulkhead, even though it is 57 per cent of the distance between transom and midships. Now, would you agree with that suggestion, that an aft peak bulkhead would be so located, somewhere halfway between midships and transom? A. Mr Shieh, I have the greatest respect for Mr Lo, who is a well-respected man in my industry. In this case, I would disagree with him. I would be of the opinion that this vessel did not have an aft peak bulkhead, because an aft peak bulkhead should be at the after end of the vessel. I could not agree that it would be the aft end of the engine room. I would just see it as not having an aft peak bulkhead. Q. Thank you. Could we now come back to the text of your first report, your opinion on why Lamma IV sank. Paragraph 30: "The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the vessel be capable of surviving a collision that resulted in the flooding of any one compartment. This scenario was examined by the builder and the calculations and results formally submitted to the Marine Department at the time of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 these calculations? A. Correct. Q. Then you referred to another set of calculations submitted to Mardep in October, after adding the ballast. That is marine bundle 3, page 472. This is Cheoy Lee to Mardep, October 1998. Damage stability calculations. Again, treating the steering gear compartment as a separate compartment, and treating the relevant bulkhead as watertight A. (Witness nods). Q and that is your reading of this set of calculations? A. Yes. Q. Lastly, 2005, after the ballast had been raised. Marine bundle 4, page 695. We can see here that a new software had been used, and so the layout is rather different from that we have seen for the previous two sets of calculations. In fact, this whole document starts at page 667. September 2005. The relevant page is page 697 THE CHAIRMAN: What we're dealing with is the original arrangement of the vessel MR SHIEH: 1996.

	Page 101		Page 103
1	10 inches?	1	Rather, we understand from Mardep that the content of
	MR SHIEH: That's right. So this represents a presentation	2	this fax to a particular builder represents the
3	to Mardep of the Stability Booklet after that last	3	I should put it this way self-imposed guidelines by
4	exercise in 2005, having raised the ballast by Cheoy	4	Mardep, referring in item 3, you can see, to schedules 1
5	Lee, September 2005. Again, these calculations	5	and 3. It says:
6	proceeded on the basis that steering gear compartment is	6	"For every vessel carrying more than 100 passengers,
7	a separate and self-standing compartment, and the	7	the watertight subdivision (one-compartment flooding)
8	relevant bulkhead is watertight. That's your	8	requirements are to be complied with (see attached
9	understanding of the basis of these calculations?	9	copies, schedules 1 and 3)."
	A. They very clearly show to me that that bulkhead is	10	So is that what you mean by "the regulations that
11	watertight.	11	were applicable at the time of the collision"?
	Q. If you look at page 697, when they look at	12	**
13	one-compartment flooding, they look at individual	13	Q. You refer to this fax?
14	compartments, they actually "Damage Case 1: After		A. Yes.
$14 \\ 15$	Peak damaged", so they actually took that last	15	Q. Because schedules 1 and 3 were schedules 1 and 3 to the
16	compartment, the steering gear compartment, as the aft	16	c. Because schedules 1 and 3 were schedules 1 and 3 to the relevant ordinance in 1991, but that ordinance only
		17	applies to ocean-going vessels. So in the capacity as
17 18 /	peak? A. Indeed.	18	written law, I understand that that ordinance doesn't
			actually apply to a vessel like the Lamma IV, but Mardep
19 (20	Q. Halfway through your paragraph 30, if we could go back to the evenent bundle man 412:	20	says that its practice is to I'm sorry.
	to the expert bundle, page 412:	20	• •
21	"All of the above documents entitled 'Damaged	22	get round the word "requirement". The text says
22 23	Stability Information' show that the vessel could	23	"requirement".
23	survive a breach of watertight integrity into any one	24	MR SHIEH: Yes. I'm not seeking to actually say it is not
24	compartment, and thus complied with the regulation."	25	a requirement, but I'm saying it is not a "requirement"
20	Pausing here. "Any one compartment" would mean	25	
	Page 102		Page 104
1	treating the compartments as enclosed by the relevant	1	because it is a force of law.
2	bulkheads as one compartment?	2	THE CHAIRMAN: That's why you called it self-imposed?
	A. My comment here about "one-compartment standard" only		MR SHIEH: That's why I say it's self-imposed.
4	applied to the steering gear compartment having	4	THE CHAIRMAN: Right. Within the discretionary powers of
5	a watertight bulkhead at the forward end of it. So the	5	the Marine Department?
6	aft peak bulkhead was watertight.	6	MR SHIEH: Pursuant to the exercise of its powers under the
	Q. Yes. And you say "thus complied with the Regulation.	7	law, Mardep says
8	"They also included an examination of the stability	8	THE CHAIRMAN: "We won't be approving this vessel unless it
9	of the vessel in the damaged condition with one	9	passes this guidance."
10	compartment open to the sea. I am advised by Marine	10	MR SHIEH: Yes.
11	Department that is not a requirement of licensing or	11	THE CHAIRMAN: Is that how you understand it?
12	certification that damaged stability is approved, which	12	A. Yes, sir.
13	is presumably why the booklet is only stamped by the	13	MR SHIEH: "It doesn't apply because statute says so; it
14	Marine Department as 'seen' rather than 'approved'. In	14	applies because we, Mardep, say in the exercise of our
15	this case the builder appears to have done additional	15	powers that you should do so."
16	calculations to ensure safety."	16	If we then look at schedule 1 and schedule 3.
17	Now, at the beginning of this paragraph, you	17	Schedule 1
18	referred to:	18	A. Mr Shieh, would you mind if I interrupted you a second?
19 20	"The regulations that were applicable at the time of the collision required that the wassel he capable of	19	Q. Go ahead.
20	the collision required that the vessel be capable of	20	A. Just thinking about what Mr Chairman has just said.
21	surviving a collision"	21 22	I have heard it said that damage stability was not
22	Footnote 36 refers us to a fax from Mardep attaching	22	mandatory, only watertight subdivision was mandatory.
23	some regulations. That is marine bundle 8, page 2081.	23 24	So schedule 1 was mandatory, and schedule 3 was not. I don't know whether that is the truth of the matter or
24	This is not a fax concerning this particular vessel.	24	not, but the fact is that these documents were only
25	I think we have seen this in this Inquiry previously.		

	Page 105		Page 107
1	returned as "seen" and not as "approved", and to me that	1	schedule 1 to these regulations as apply to that ship.
2	implies that if they weren't approved, then they weren't	2	Every other portion of the internal structure which
3	seen as being mandatory documents.	3	affects the efficiency of the subdivision of the ship
4	Thank you.	4	shall be watertight, and shall be of a design which will
5	Q. This question about schedule 1 and schedule 3 perhaps	5	maintain the integrity of the subdivision."
6	can be traced back to the Blue Book. You know the Blue	6	So this is what was intended to be referred to by
7	Book, the pre-1995 Regulations?	7	that erroneous reference to regulation 5, and you would
8	A. Yes, yes.	8	agree that that is an obvious mistake; this should be
9	Q. There is a question about when Mardep began to apply the	9	the relevant regulation?
10	1995 Regulations. Previous witnesses have given	10	A. I agree.
11	evidence about it. The pre-1995 Instructions	11	Q. Now, this tells you the maximum length of compartments
12	I should say "Instructions" are commonly referred to	12	which should be formed by watertight bulkheads in
13	as the Blue Book. You're aware of that?	13	accordance with schedule 1?
14	A. Yes, sir.	14	A. Yes.
15	Q. Perhaps we'll look at the Blue Book. I think the best	15	Q. So is it your understanding that schedule 1 actually
16	way there's a legislation bundle. It's marine	16	stipulates the manner in which you arrive at the maximum
17	bundle 8, page 1761.	17	length of a compartment to be separated by bulkheads at
18	According to Mardep, these are the instructions	18	each end?
19	this is the Blue Book.	19	A. It does, and it states that it shall be done without any
20	A. Yes, I know it well.	20	list on the vessel, so it's upright.
21	Q. This is the Blue Book. According to Mardep, these are	21	Q. Thank you. We now return to schedule 1 and see what
22	the instructions that they applied at the relevant time.	22	schedule 1 seeks to do. For that, we shall return to
23	A. Yes.	23	that fax at marine bundle 8, page 2082.
24	Q. In the relevant part of the Blue Book, at paragraph 15,	24	THE CHAIRMAN: That's 1 October 1994?
25	page 1770, it says:	25	MR SHIEH: That's right. That is the Mardep fax to the
	Page 106		Page 108
1	"All new launches, designed to carry more than	1	it is August. 1 August 1994. That is, I think, to the
2	100 passengers, must comply with the watertight	2	Singapore shipbuilder.
3	subdivision requirements. Regulation 5 of the Merchant		~
		3	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082.
4	Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey)	3 4	• • •
4 5	· ·		Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082.
	Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be	4	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation
5	Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers."	4 5	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does
5 6	Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be	4 5 6	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible
5 6 7	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out 	4 5 6 7	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated?
5 6 7 8	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. 	4 5 6 7 8	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh.
5 6 7 8 9	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? 	4 5 6 7 8 9	Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the
5 6 7 8 9 10	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length",
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, page 3869. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line? A. Correct.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, page 3869. At page 3874, Wong Chi-kin, you can see at 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line? A. Correct. Q. That's in the legislation bundle. We have a legislation
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, page 3869. At page 3874, Wong Chi-kin, you can see at paragraph 24: 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line? A. Correct. Q. That's in the legislation bundle. We have a legislation bundle. Tab 11. We are looking at the Merchant
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, page 3869. At page 3874, Wong Chi-kin, you can see at paragraph 24: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads, which 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line? A. Correct. Q. That's in the legislation bundle. We have a legislation bundle. Tab 11. We are looking at the Merchant Shipping (Safety) (Passenger Ship Construction and
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, page 3869. At page 3874, Wong Chi-kin, you can see at paragraph 24: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads, which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck, into 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line? A. Correct. Q. That's in the legislation bundle. We have a legislation bundle. Tab 11. We are looking at the Merchant Shipping (Safety) (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Ships Built On or After 1 September 1984)
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Shipping (Passenger Ship Construction and Survey) Regulations 1984 refers." Now, we have heard that this actually should be a reference to regulation 6. You have heard that? A. I have heard that, and it makes very much sense to me. Q. I would like to find out Could I ask you to look at marine bundle 11. THE CHAIRMAN: What are we going to now? MR SHIEH: Regulation 6. THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. MR SHIEH: Because Dr Armstrong brought out this question of the distinction between schedule 1 and schedule 3. This forms the subject matter of Wong Chi-kin's evidence. Wong Chi-kin obviously testified before the Commission. Wong Chi-kin's witness statement is marine bundle 11, page 3869. At page 3874, Wong Chi-kin, you can see at paragraph 24: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads, which 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Schedule 1 can be found at page 2082. It sets out in rather technical language calculation of the maximum length of watertight compartments, and there we have various concepts such as permissible length, et cetera. But in very brief terms, what does schedule 1 tell us about how the maximum length of a compartment should be calculated? A. Perhaps I can help there, Mr Shieh. THE CHAIRMAN: Well, to start with, do we have all of the relevant schedule in what we're now looking at, or do we need something else? A. I think you've hit the nail on the head, Mr Chairman. There is a need to define the words "floodable length", which is contained in the definitions section of this particular regulation. MR SHIEH: Which imports the concept of margin line? A. Correct. Q. That's in the legislation bundle. We have a legislation bundle. Tab 11. We are looking at the Merchant Shipping (Safety) (Passenger Ship Construction and

Day 24

to?

Q. Yes. Which part would you like to direct our attention

3	to?	2	A. Yes, sir.
0	A. The definition of "floodable length".	3	Q. " means a line drawn at least 76 millimetres below
4	Q. Yes. "Floodable length" should be on the second page.	4	the upper surface of the bulkhead deck at the side of
5	" in relation to any portion of a ship at any	5	the ship."
6	draught means the maximum length of that portion having	6	A. 76 mm has its origin in the fact that the old UK
7	its centre at a given point in the ship which, at that	7	regulations used to be 3 inches. It's a margin of
8	draught and under such of the assumptions can be	8	safety which says that if the deck is immersed
9	flooded without submerging any part of the ship's margin	9	essentially you are losing the ship if the deck is
10	line when the ship has no list."	10	immersed. So this is a margin drawn a nominal 3 inches
11	That's what you have in mind?	11	below the deck to give you that margin of safety. That,
12	A. Correct.	12	I believe, was based on previous experience over many
13	THE CHAIRMAN: So it's the latter part that's the key	13	years of looking at ships that had survived, and ones
14	requirement? That is to say, "can be flooded without	14	that had not. It allows you to have waves and other
15	submerging any part of the ship's margin line when the	15	well, principally waves, washing over the ship and it's
16	ship has no list"?	16	given you 3 inches of leeway to allow for those waves.
17	A. Correct.	17	Q. Therefore if we simply look at the concept of floodable
18	MR SHIEH: Therefore, even though the language of schedule 1	18	length, without looking at regulation 6, floodable
19	does not utilise the language of "submersion of margin	19	length simply tells you the length, notional length that
20	line", but because it refers to the concept of floodable	20	can be flooded without the margin line being submerged?
21	length, which under the definition of this entire	21	That itself has nothing to do with the building of
22	ordinance imports the concept of no submersion of margin	22	bulkheads or compartments, because that is all to do
23	line, and that is how margin line comes in?	23	with a notional compartment being flooded?
24	A. Yes, and should be read in context with regulation 6 as	24	A. Correct.
25	much as schedule 1.	24	
23		25	Q. The way in which this concept of floodable length is
	Page 110		Page 112
1	Q. Yes. Regulation 6 as discussed by Wong Chi-kin's	1	brought in to how a ship or the relevant bulkhead should
2	statement?	2	be placed is via regulation 6; that is the point you are
3	A. (Witness nods).	3	trying to ask us to bear in mind by saying you have to
4	Q. So, bringing regulation 6, schedule 1 together, and also		
-	Q. 50, bringing regulation 0, schedule 1 together, and also	4	read it in context?
5	the definition of "floodable length", what would you	4 5	read it in context? A. Correct.
5	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6?	5	A. Correct.
5 6	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's	5 6	A. Correct.Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to
5 6 7	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.	5 6 7	A. Correct.Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be
5 6 7 8	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6?Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of	5 6 7 8	A. Correct.Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is
5 6 7 8 9 10	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really	5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Correct.Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly	5 6 7 8 9	A. Correct.Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length".	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful.A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length".Q. Yes.	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to:
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck"
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put bulkheads such that if they are flooded, the margin line 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have been told or you have been given to understand that
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put bulkheads such that if they are flooded, the margin line is not immersed. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have been told or you have been given to understand that schedule 1 is mandatory, do you understand that to mean
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put bulkheads such that if they are flooded, the margin line is not immersed. I need to explain "margin line". 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have been told or you have been given to understand that schedule 1 is mandatory, do you understand that to mean that schedule 1 is required to be imported by
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put bulkheads such that if they are flooded, the margin line is not immersed. I need to explain "margin line". Q. Which is defined, I think, also? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have been told or you have been given to understand that schedule 1 is mandatory, do you understand that to mean that schedule 1 is required to be imported by regulation 6, which in turn was imported by the Blue
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put bulkheads such that if they are flooded, the margin line is not immersed. I need to explain "margin line". Q. Which is defined, I think, also? A. It is, in fact, defined in the regulations. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have been told or you have been given to understand that schedule 1 is required to be imported by regulation 6, which in turn was imported by the Blue Book, which at that time was the set of instructions
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the definition of "floodable length", what would you describe to be the effect or purport of regulation 6? Which in turn is brought in through the Blue Book. It's quite a mouthful. A. Yes. Schedule 1 is a rather technical description of how to carry out a calculation, and does not really assist one with understanding the concept. It is mainly there for the naval architect to understand how to do it. But the key is regulation 6 read in association with the definition of "floodable length". Q. Yes. A. Essentially, it means that at any point along a ship, you can calculate the maximum length of a mythical compartment, a hypothetical compartment, with its centre at that point on the ship's length, at which you can put bulkheads such that if they are flooded, the margin line is not immersed. I need to explain "margin line". Q. Which is defined, I think, also? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Correct. Q. Thank you. Basically regulation 6 says that bulkheads, or watertight bulkheads, should be so placed so as to form compartments, the maximum length of which shall be a length such that for that compartment, if it is flooded, would not result in the submersion of the margin line? A. Correct. Q. Thank you. In fact if you look at page 7 of this document, this is a 1991 Ordinance but it contains a same regulation 6 as the regulation 6 which Mr Wong Chi-kin refers to: "Every ship shall be subdivided by bulkheads which shall be watertight up to the bulkhead deck" So that is schedule 1. So when you say you have been told or you have been given to understand that schedule 1 is mandatory, do you understand that to mean that schedule 1 is required to be imported by regulation 6, which in turn was imported by the Blue

Page 109

2 A. Yes, sir.

Do you see that, Dr Armstrong?

Page 111

	Page 113		Page 115
1	A. I would agree exactly with that, yes. That's the case.	1	(1) In the event of symmetrical flooding
2	Q. That is what you had been given to understand?	2	
3	A. That is what I was given to understand. I'm not too	3	(c) at the final stage of flooding the margin line
4	sure about which rules were in force though at the time.	4	shall not be submerged and there shall be a positive
5	THE CHAIRMAN: By that you mean the Blue Book Instructions	5	residual metacentric height of at least 50 mm as
6	or the 1995 Instructions?	6	calculated by the constant displacement method."
7	A. Correct, Mr Chairman.	7	"Metacentric height" is usually referred to as GMT;
8	MR SHIEH: Basically, by a certain set of instructions which	8	correct?
9	Mardep imposes on builders, it brings in schedule 1?	9	A. Correct.
10	A. Yes.	10	Q. I'm afraid we get a little technical.
11	Q. Thank you. As for schedule 3, we have seen the Blue	11	You have made some comments on the effect of
12	Book doesn't mention schedule 3. Schedule 3 was however	12	deleting that particular assumption which contains the
13	mentioned in that fax to the shipbuilder. If we look at	13	reference to 10 per cent of the length of the vessel in
14	schedule 3 I call it a self-imposed requirement by	14	your first report?
15	Mardep. If we look at that fax again. I think it's	15	A. Yes, I have. It seemed to me that in deleting
16	marine bundle 8, page 2085.	16	paragraph (3)(a) and going to one-compartment flooding,
17	Mr Beresford reminds me that one can actually find	17	it had also deleted the 10 per cent of the length of the
18	these schedules at various places, but we have page 2085	18	ship, whichever is the least. After all, it does have
19	open so we may as well use it.	19	a line through it.
20	Schedule 3, "Stability in Damaged Condition". So,	20	I would also comment the last part of this
21	"Calculations of stability in damaged condition". One	21	paragraph, where it's talking about the required factor
22	point you have noted is at $(3)(a)$, where it says:	22	of subdivision is 0.33 or less, is immaterial because
23	"The extent of damage shall be assumed to be as	23	that only applies to very large boats. So it's only the
24	follows"	24	first part that really is a little contentious.
25	I think we should look at what this whole heading is	25	Q. Right. Now, could you explain to us the significance or
	Page 114		Page 116
1	Page 114 about.	1	Page 116 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the
1 2		1 2	
	about.		relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the
2	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition.	2	relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage
2 3	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design	2 3	relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability?
2 3 4	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged	2 3 4	relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability?A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us
2 3 4 5 6 7	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the	2 3 4 5	relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability?A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability?A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability?A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that, Dr Armstrong?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to only look at the survivability of the vessel in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that, Dr Armstrong? A. I see that, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to only look at the survivability of the vessel in a hypothetical crash with another vessel, which in this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that, Dr Armstrong? A. I see that, yes. Q. Further down:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to only look at the survivability of the vessel in a hypothetical crash with another vessel, which in this case has a hole which is at least 10 per cent of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that, Dr Armstrong? A. I see that, yes. Q. Further down: "The intact stability of the ship shall be deemed to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to only look at the survivability of the vessel in a hypothetical crash with another vessel, which in this case has a hole which is at least 10 per cent of the length of the ship. The relevance here is that, of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that, Dr Armstrong? A. I see that, yes. Q. Further down: "The intact stability of the ship shall be deemed to be sufficient if the calculation specified in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to only look at the survivability of the vessel in a hypothetical crash with another vessel, which in this case has a hole which is at least 10 per cent of the length of the ship. The relevance here is that, of course, the steering gear compartment is shorter than
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	about. "Calculations of stability in damaged condition. The sufficiency of intact stability of every ship to which part IIA of these regulations applies shall be determined by calculation which has regard to the design and construction of the ship, and the damaged compartments, and which is in accordance with the following assumptions" So it mandates the person applying these rules to make certain assumptions as to the way in which a vessel is damaged. At subparagraph (3)(a), it originally says: "longitudinal extent: 3.00 metres plus 3% of the length of the ship, or 11.00 metres or 10% of the length of the ship, whichever is the least. Provided that where the required factor of subdivision is 0.33 or less, the assumed longitudinal extent of damage shall be increased as necessary" So that has been deleted; you see that, Dr Armstrong? A. I see that, yes. Q. Further down: "The intact stability of the ship shall be deemed to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 relevance of this concept of 0.1L or 10 per cent of the length of the vessel, in this context of damage stability? A. I will attempt to. There is an assumption of the size of damage that will occur in a hypothetical collision. It has its origins in SOLAS once more, and it's given us a longitudinal extent which you can see in (3)(a), and a transverse extent in (3)(b), and a vertical extent in (3)(c), which is without limit, straight up. There are variations on the longitudinal extent. I think in 1995, the longitudinal extent did not include 10 per cent in SOLAS. I think that may have been added, maybe from the UK regulations for smaller ships. So what it's trying to say is, it's trying to limit the size of the hull to the least of 3 metres plus 3 per cent, or 11 metres, or 10 per cent of the length of the ship, whichever is the least, meaning that you don't have to comply with a really large hull; you have to only look at the survivability of the vessel in a hypothetical crash with another vessel, which in this case has a hole which is at least 10 per cent of the length of the ship. The relevance here is that, of

	Page 117		Page 119
1	_	1	_
1	compartment with a hole longer than 10 per cent of the	1	in turn referred to schedule 1 but not schedule 3 of
2	length, then the steering gear compartment and the tank	2	those regulations. That being the case, the principle
3	room would both be flooded. The watertight bulkhead	3	of 0.1L (by way of minimum space of bulkheads) set out
4	would have no effect.	4	in paragraph 6(6) of part II of schedule 1 was
5	But as I read this paragraph which has been struck	5	applicable independently of paragraph 1(3)(a) of
6	out and replaced with the words "one-compartment	6	schedule 3."
7	flooding", then I believe that what Cheoy Lee prevented	7	That is what I refer to as meaning 0.1L being
8	in their Stability Book appeared to be right; they had	8	brought back in not by schedule 3, but by schedule 1.
9	just done one-compartment flooding and had ignored the	9	Can we look at schedule 1 in marine bundle 8,
10	10 per cent length.	10	page 2084. At the top of that page, (6) "Minimum space
11	Q. In other words, you, looking at the deletion and the	11	of bulkheads".
12	typed-in words of "one-compartment flooding", understood		Mr Chairman, Mr Commissioner, this is taken from the
13	that to be saying that for the purpose of assuming the	13	same attachment to that fax to the Singapore
14	damage that the vessel would suffer, for the purpose of	14	shipbuilder. This is part of schedule 1, and the (6) is
15	applying the subsequent dual test of no submersion of	15	part of paragraph 6, so it's paragraph 6(6), "Minimum
16	margin line, plus GMT more than whatever the figure,	16	space of bulkheads":
17	there is no need to satisfy the 0.1L requirement, but	17	"If the distance between two adjacent main
18	you only need to satisfy the one-compartment flooding	18	transverse bulkheads required by these regulations to be
19	requirement, however long or short that compartment may	19	watertight, or their equivalent plane bulkheads is
20	be?	20	less than [various things, including 0.1L], whichever is
21	A. That is how I read the damage stability requirements in	21	the least, only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded
22	schedule 3, yes.	22	as forming part of the subdivision of the ship."
23	Q. As modified by this deletion and the typed-in words?	23	Perhaps you can tell us I mean, I think I know
24	A. Modified by this deletion. I think, Mr Shieh, that	24	what this means, but I think I should obviously defer to
25	there is a reference to 10 per cent, though, in	25	you. Could you tell us what you understand to be the
	Page 118		Page 120
1	schedule 1.	1	meaning of this?
2	Q. Schedule 1, 6(6), which is actually how Mr Wong Chi-kin	2	A. My understanding of this paragraph, where it says "only
3	would explain it.	3	one of these bulkheads shall be regarded as forming part
4	A. Yes.	4	of the subdivision of the ship" is that you don't have
5	Q. Perhaps I will do it step by step. Because he says the	5	a choice as to which one you use; you should use the one
6	0.1L has not been completely done away with, because it	6	that gives the longest length in terms of which bulkhead
7	actually remains via schedule 1, paragraph 6(6), which	7	you use.
8	I'm now coming to.	8	For example, in the case of the steering gear
9	A. Thank you.	9	Q. Sorry, can you pause here. When you say "which bulkhead
10	O Could I direct your attention to what Mr Wang Chi kin	10	
11	Q. Could I direct your attention to what Mr Wong Chi-kin	1 1 0	to use", you mean which bulkhead to use as defining
12	says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted	11	a compartment?
	· · ·		a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be
13	says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted	11	a compartment?A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice;
	says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words.	11 12	a compartment?A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the
13	says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he	11 12 13	a compartment?A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice;
13 14	says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says:	11 12 13 14 15 16	a compartment?A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the
13 14 15 16 17	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's
13 14 15 16 17 18	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." Dr Armstrong, I take it you have had a chance to 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear compartment it is telling me that you cannot use the aft
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." Dr Armstrong, I take it you have had a chance to look at what Mr Wong said previously. 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear compartment it is telling me that you cannot use the aft peak bulkhead as a watertight bulkhead for the purposes
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." Dr Armstrong, I take it you have had a chance to look at what Mr Wong said previously. A. I was here in the room and did hear him, but I haven't 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear compartment it is telling me that you cannot use the aft peak bulkhead as a watertight bulkhead for the purposes of watertight subdivision for floodable length.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." Dr Armstrong, I take it you have had a chance to look at what Mr Wong said previously. A. I was here in the room and did hear him, but I haven't refreshed my memory recently. 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear compartment it is telling me that you cannot use the aft peak bulkhead as a watertight bulkhead for the purposes of watertight subdivision for floodable length. Q. Because if you count up from the aft peak bulkhead to
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." Dr Armstrong, I take it you have had a chance to look at what Mr Wong said previously. A. I was here in the room and did hear him, but I haven't refreshed my memory recently. Q. We can take it slowly. 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear compartment it is telling me that you cannot use the aft peak bulkhead as a watertight bulkhead for the purposes of watertight subdivision for floodable length. Q. Because if you count up from the aft peak bulkhead to the aft, that
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 says as to what he was trying to achieve when he deleted that paragraph and inserted the typed-in words. Marine bundle 11, page 3878. At paragraph 41, he says: "I was the one who made the said deletion and insertion to reflect my understanding of the then practice of the Section. I now explain the intended effect of these notations." Dr Armstrong, I take it you have had a chance to look at what Mr Wong said previously. A. I was here in the room and did hear him, but I haven't refreshed my memory recently. 	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 a compartment? A. Where it says "only one of these bulkheads shall be regarded", I don't believe it's giving you a choice; it's telling you to use the bulkhead which gives the longest floodable length. Commonsense would suggest that. So, for example, it becomes rather awkward when it's at the end of the ship. In the steering gear compartment it is telling me that you cannot use the aft peak bulkhead as a watertight bulkhead for the purposes of watertight subdivision for floodable length. Q. Because if you count up from the aft peak bulkhead to

2 THE CHAIRMAN: Is increasary to have a doctorate in law to 2 the ship's margin line in the event that any waterlight 3 become a naval architect? compartment of the vessel is flooded. 'Margin line' 4 A. IF1 might answer that, Mr Chairman, I do know of fm sval architect? 5 a person who has a law degree and is a well-respected fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any 7 work. fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any 7 work. fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any 7 work. fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any 8 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any fm sval architect, and he finds it difficult to find any 10 0.11, or, put negatively, the need to disregard any fm the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 12 than o.11, can be found in this particular paragraph fm to find subdivision of the ship for the purpose of 15 Q. Mr Wong Chi-kin's evidence is that the principle of fm sval architect and architec		Idge 121		Tage 125
secome a naval architect? a compartment of the vessel is floodable length info A. If might answer that, Nr Chairman, 1 do know of a gerson who has a law degree and is a well-respected maxal architect, and he finds it difficult to find any work. maxal architect, and he finds it difficult to find any "I think that's the definition. Work SHEELE's Sor W oog Ch-k-kin say shat the requirement for the vessel is not "Bubkheads in order to ensure that we vessel is not MIX SHEELE's Sor W oog Ch-k-kin say shat the requirement for the vessel of a fooding. As explained in paragraph 6(0) of part II of Think that's the definition. 10 0.11, or, put negutively, the need to disregard any 10 11 the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(0) of part II of 11 12 then oritle, can be found in this particular paragraph (1) 13 13 Q. Mr Wong Ch-kin's evidence is that the principle of the subdivision of the subdivision of the ship for the purpose of fold to cancel to find the subdivision of the subdivision is expleat	1	bulkhead; you have to use the next bulkhead.	1	to determine whether a vessel would be submerged below
4 A. If I might answer that, Mr Chairman, I do know of a means a line drawn at least 76" 5 a person who has a law degree and is a well-respected 5 I think that's the definition. 6 naval architect, and he finds it difficult o find any "Max simply, the 'floodable length' refers to the 7 work. 5 I think that's the definition. 9 MR SHIEH: So Mr Wong Chi-kin says that the requirement of 5 asthedule 1 11 bulkheads which would oberwise form a compartment less 10 10.0.r., or put negatively, the need to disregard any bulkheads which would oberwise form a compartment less 12 than 011., can be found in his particular paragraph in 3 schedule 1 requires that any space between two bulkheads 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 and gend between two sides of that 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 and gend between two sides of that 15 o Link woild oberwise relose or form a compartment with 16 17 18 would oberwise relose or form a compartment with 18 watertight between two sides of that 12 Q. Than's what he says? 20 Tha's what he says? 21 A. I think Mr Wong put i much more succinctly than I did.	2	THE CHAIRMAN: Is it necessary to have a doctorate in law to	2	the ship's margin line in the event that any watertight
5 a person who has a law degree and is a well-respected 5 I think that's the definition. 6 maxil architect, and he finds it difficult to find any "Put simply, the 'Boodable length' refers to the 7 work. "Put simply, the 'Boodable length' refers to the 8 THE: CHARMAN: Thank you. "But Misched which would otherwise form a compartment less 10 0.1L, or, put negatively, the need to disregard any 10 11 the case of 1 ammu NV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 12 than 0.1L, can be found in this particular paragraph 11 13 schedule 1: requires that for me, please? 11 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 13 15 Q. Mt Wong Chi-kin sevidence is that the principle of the subdivision of the subdivision of the subdivision of the subgivision insecting the compartment with	3	become a naval architect?	3	compartment of the vessel is flooded. 'Margin line'
a mayal archited; and he finds it difficult to find any • "Put simply, the 'Ilocdable length' refers to the 8 THE CHARMAN: Thank you. • "But simply, the 'Ilocdable length' refers to the 9 MK SHIEH: So Mr Wong Chi-kin says that the requirement less • submerged below the margin line in the event of 10 0.L., cry nut negatively, the mead to divergard any • no diversity is the need to divergard any 11 bulkhead which would otherwise form a compartment less • in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 13 schedule 1? • in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(f) of part II of 14 A. Repert that for me_please? • in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(f) of part II of 15 0.H. the principle, in his language, of 0.11, which • the subdivision of the ship for the purpose of 16 0.11, the principle, in his language, of 0.11, which • the subdivision of the ship for the purpose of 12 A. Correct, yes • Thich Mr Wong part in the of eading between two sides of that 20 a chard for less than 0.12, is to be found in • alongth of eading between two sides of that 21 A. Correct, yes • I would agree that that is the face meaning of • A regulation of of reading schedule 1 23 A. Yes. • Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of • A regulation of it case of averset of damage stability is 33 Completely different from that of floodable length	4	A. If I might answer that, Mr Chairman, I do know of	4	means a line drawn at least 76"
a mayal archited; and he finds it difficult to find any • "Put simply, the 'Ilocdable length' refers to the 8 THE CHARMAN: Thank you. • "But simply, the 'Ilocdable length' refers to the 9 MK SHIEH: So Mr Wong Chi-kin says that the requirement less • submerged below the margin line in the event of 10 0.L., cry nut negatively, the mead to divergard any • no diversity is the need to divergard any 11 bulkhead which would otherwise form a compartment less • in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 13 schedule 1? • in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(f) of part II of 14 A. Repert that for me_please? • in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(f) of part II of 15 0.H. the principle, in his language, of 0.11, which • the subdivision of the ship for the purpose of 16 0.11, the principle, in his language, of 0.11, which • the subdivision of the ship for the purpose of 12 A. Correct, yes • Thich Mr Wong part in the of eading between two sides of that 20 a chard for less than 0.12, is to be found in • alongth of eading between two sides of that 21 A. Correct, yes • I would agree that that is the face meaning of • A regulation of of reading schedule 1 23 A. Yes. • Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of • A regulation of it case of averset of damage stability is 33 Completely different from that of floodable length	5	a person who has a law degree and is a well-respected	5	I think that's the definition.
7 work. 7 maximum permissible legate two whetright 8 THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. 7 maximum permissible legate two whetright 9 MR SHIFH: So Mr Wong Chi-kin says that the requirement of 10 0.11, or put negatively, the need to disregard any 10	6		6	"Put simply, the 'floodable length' refers to the
8 THE CHARMAN: Thank you. 8 bulkheads in order to ensume that the vessel is not 9 MR SHIED: So Mr Wong Chi-kin say that the requirement of 9 submerged below the margin line in the event of 10 0.1L, or, put negatively, the need to disregard any 10 flooding. As explained in paragraphs 33 and 34 above, 11 bulkheads which would otherwise form a compartment less 11 in the case of Tamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 12 schedule 1? 11 the submerged below the margin line in the event of 13 schedule 1? 11 the out, can be found in this particular paragraph 12 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 11 13 which is less than 0.1L, sito be found in 13 15 calculating the floodable length. The rationale for 14 this principle is that, where a compartment is to 16 0.1L, the principle of 17 short, a collision of the ship be schedule 1 18 12 calculating the floodable length. The rationale for 18 wateright bulkheads on the two sides of that 12 Q. That system what he says? 20 That what he says? 21 A. Correct, yes. 20 Paragrap14 5(2) P	7	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	7	
9 MR SHIEH: So Mr Wong Chi-kin says that the requirement of 9 submerged below the margin line in the event of 10 0.11, or, put negatively, the need to disregard any 10 flooding. As explained in paragraph 6(6) of part 11 of 11 in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part 11 of in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part 11 of 12 than 0.1L, can be found in this particular paragraph in 13 which is less than 0.1L, shall not be regarded as forming 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 part of the subdivision of the spin for the purpose of 15 Q. Mr Wong Chi-kin's syndament is tho found in 10 requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which 19 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in 10 row schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? 21 A. Correct, ycs. 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Vest what he says? 20 Vhat is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 22 A resc 14 N would agree with that: 23 24 Q. You would agree with that is the face meaning of 24 Q. He continues to say: 2 2 Paragraph 4(6)	8	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	8	
10 0.1L, or. put negatively, the need to disregard any stability with a substance of Lamma IV, paragraph 83 and 34 above, 1 11 bulkhead which would otherwise form a compartment less of Lamma IV, paragraph 83 and 34 above, 1 11 bulkhead which would otherwise form a compartment less of Lamma IV, paragraph 83 and 34 above, 1 12 schedule 1? 13 schedule 1? 14 A. Repeat that for mc. please? 15 Q. Mr Wong Chi-kin's evidence is that the principle of requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which a langt of less than 0.1. is to be found in the source of the ship for the purpose of schedule 1, paragraph 84 (6)? 13 A. Correct, yes. 14 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of compartment for the continues to say: 14 Q. View would agree that that is the face meaning of compartment form that of floodable length is about that notional concept of floodable length is about tha	9		9	
11 bulkhead which would otherwise form a compartment less 11 in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 12 than 0.1L, can be found in this particular paragraph in 12 in the case of Lamma IV, paragraph 6(6) of part II of 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 13 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 15 G. Mr Wong Chi-krivs evidence is that the principle of 15 calculating the floodable length. The rationale for 16 0.1L, the principle, in his language, of 0.1L, which 16 this principle is that, where a compartment is too 17 requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which 16 this principle is that, where a compartment is too 16 outbarwise cnecks or form a compartment with 18 watertight bulkheads on the two sides of that 17 requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which 18 watertight bulkheads on the two sides of that 18 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in 19 compartment." 20 14 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I this Mr Wong put it much more succincily than 1 dd. 10 20 The antimate of floodable length 14 14 Q. Beause always remember	10			
12 than 0.1L, can be found in this particular paragraph in 12 schedule 1 requires that any space between two bulkheads 13 schedule 1? schedule 1.1 schedule 1.1 schedule 1.2 schedule 1.2 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<>				
13 schedule 1? 13 which is less than 0.1L shall not be regarded as forming 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 15 15 Q. Mt Wong Chi-kin's evidence is that the principle of 16 0.1L, the principle, in his language, of 0.1L, which 17 16 0.1L, the principle, in his language, of 0.1L, which 17 schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? 16 21 A. Correct, yes. 20 That's what he says? 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 22 Q. That's what he says? 21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I would agree that that is the face meaning of 25 A. I would agree with that. 23 Q. Thank's wull are sult of reading schedule 1 in conjunction with regulation 6 of the Blue Book? 22 Parge 122 Page 122 Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 1 Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floadable length. To bring it not not soan is about that notional concept of floadable length. To bring it not asset of positive residual 3 3 A. I would agree with that? 9 Subility in damaged condition, on the other floadable length. To bring it as astel of positive residual 4		*		
14 A. Repeat that for me, please? 14 part of the subdivision of the ship for the purpose of calculating the floodable length. The rationale for this principle is that, where a compartment is too 15 Q. Mr Wong Chi-kin's evidence is that the principle of 0.1L, which a classically to disregard any bulkhead which 17 15 calculating the floodable length. The rationale for this principle is that, where a compartment is too 18 would otherwise enclose or form a compartment with 18 in sprinciple is that, where a compartment." 20 schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Correct, yes: 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succinctly than I did. 23 A. Yes. 23 A. Torect, yes: 24 24 Q. Yeu would agree that that is the face meaning of 24 24 Vau would agree that that is the face meaning of 24 25 A. Correct. 25 paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 25 A. Correct. Page 124 14 1 Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is a completely different from that of floodable length 3 bring it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. 26 Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerrend with the ability of a vessel to the watered di				
15 Q. Mr Wong Chi-kin's evidence is that the principle of 15 calculating the floadable length. The rationale for 16 0.1L, the principle, in his language, 00.1L, which 16 this principle is that, where a compartment is too 18 would othervise enclose or form a compartment with 16 this principle is that, where a compartment, is too 19 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in 19 compartment." Short, a collision event may be expected to damage both 21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I think Mr Wong put i nuch more succinctly than I did. 22 Q. Yeus would agree that that is the face meaning of 24 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 24 Q. Yeus would agree that that is the face meaning of 25 A. Correct. 26 25 paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 25 A. Correct. Page 122 26 Page 122 Page 122 Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 19 about that notional concept of floadable length. To 3 Whils both of these concepts have to do with the safety 6 "Stability in the adolt y of avessel to thand; 4 You would agree with that?				
16 0.1L, the principle, in his language, of 0.1L, which 16 this principle is that, where a compartment is too 17 requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which 17 short, a collision event may be expected to damage both 18 would otherwise enclose or form a compartment with 18 watertight bulkheads on the two sides of that 19 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in 19 compartment." 20 Schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succincity than 1 did. 21 Q. That's what he says? 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 22 Q. Toat's what be says? 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 23 Paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 24 Q. You would agree with that of floodable length 10 Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length. To 3 "Secondly, the concept of damage stability is 3 bring it to the floor, taking about bulkheads and s on 4 You would agree with that? <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td>				
17 requires you basically to disregard any bulkhead which 17 short, a collision event may be expected to damage both 18 would otherwise enclose or form a compartment with 18 watertight bulkheads on the two sides of that 19 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in 19 watertight bulkheads on the two sides of that 20 schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succinctly than 1 did. 20 Q. That's what he says? 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succinctly than 1 did. 21 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 21 A. I would. Yes, I would. 2 Parge 122 Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 2 about that notional concept of floodable length 5 5 Whils both of these concepts have to do with the safety 6 of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite 7 7 distinct." 7 wau usd the same comment in my report, yes. 9 10 10 Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itstelf is not concerned wit		· · · ·		
18 would otherwise enclose or form a compartment with 18 watertight bulkheads on the two sides of that 19 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in compartment." 20 schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Correct, yes. Usual agree with that. 22 Q. That's what he says? Q. That's what he says? 23 A. Yes. Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of December 10 24 Q. You would. Yes, I would. Page 122 Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is a bout that notional concept of floodable length. To 3 "Secondly, the concept of damage stability is completely different from that of floodable length. To Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length. To 3 Would agree with that? Paragraph 45: 6 Mousued the same comment in my report, yes. Paragraph 45: 10 Q. Yes. In act, they both contain a requirement for the asset of the same dunder in a state of positive residual 13 A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the asset of the same dunder in itself is not concerend with the aster of almage is assumed under <				
19 a length of less than 0.1L, is to be found in 19 compartment." 20 schedule 1, paragraph 6(6)? 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Correct, yes. 23 A. Tanky you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 23 A. Yes. 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 25 paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 24 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 23 Q. He continues to say: 25 26 O. He contenues to say: 23 Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is a about that notional concept of floodable length. To 3 bring it to the floor, rathking about bukheads and so on would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. 27 O. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual 3 O. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line to the scale. 10 4 You would agree with that? 9 of the scale of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage to abulty is dependent on ta assumed extent of damage to the vessel. 3 O. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concererned with the ability is				
20 scholul 1, paragraph 6(6)? 20 What is your comment on that, Dr Armstrong? 21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succinctly than I did. 22 Q. That's what he says? 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succinctly than I did. 23 A. Yes. 23 Q. Toalk's what he says? 23 24 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 in conjunction with regulation 6 of the Blue Book? 25 paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 25 A. Correct. Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. Page 122 Page 124 1 A. I would, Yes, I would. 10 Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length. To 3 "Secondly, the concept of damage stability is 3 bring it to the floor, taking about bulkheads and so on 4 distinct." 9 Stability in damaged condition, on the other 7 hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to 10 8 You would agree with that? 9 stability in the event that some part of the ship is 9<		1		•
21 A. Correct, yes. 21 A. I think Mr Wong put it much more succinctly than I did. 22 Q. That's what he says? 23 A. Yes. 23 A. Yes. 23 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 23 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 23 Q. Thark you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 24 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 24 I conjunction with regulation 6 of the Blue Book? 25 A. I would. Yes, I would. 25 A. Correct. Page 124 1 A. I would we concept of damage stability is completely different from that of floodable length is concerted with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." 10 Deage 124 3 A. Is have used the same comment in my report, yes. 10 Paragraph 45: 10 Paragraph 45: 6 You would agree with that? 10 flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the ship is 10 flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage is assumed under 11 the building of bulkheads or calculation of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under 12				-
22 Q. That's what he says? 22 I would agree with that. 23 A. Yes. Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 23 24 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 24 1 25 Page 122 Page 122 Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 2 2 A. Torrect. 26 Q. He continues to say: 2 about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that notional concept of floodable length. To som is about that is not assented the requirements under them are quite of the vessel. Thank you. 5 You would agree with that? 9 6 You would agree with that? 9 7 hand, is concerned with the some part of the ship is 1 10 Q. Yes. 10 11 the building of bulkheads or calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vess				
23 A. Yes. 23 Q. Thank you. But that is a result of reading schedule 1 24 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 24 25 A. Correct. Page 122 Page 124 Optimize the same concept of damage stability is completely different from that of floodable length is completely differe				
24 Q. You would agree that that is the face meaning of paragraph 6(6) of schedule 1? 24 in conjunction with regulation 6 of the Blue Book? 25 A. Correct. Page 122 Page 124 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 1 Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length To sing it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. 5 Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety different from that of floodable length 5 Paragraph 45: 6 of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." 7 hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual 9 A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. 9 stability in the event that some part of the ship is 10 Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the ability of a vessel to of an incident such as collision impacting on any part 11 13 A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line ot to be submerged. 16 However, if such assumed under 17 that that is done without any list on the vessel. So 16 However, if such assumed under 13 A. Yes. na cargin line can only be immersed at the ends. 19 a requirement was too				
25 paragraph 6(o) of schedule 1? 25 A. Correct. Page 122 1 A. I would. Yes, I would. 1 Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length. To 3 "Secondly, the concept of damage stability is about that notional concept of floodable length. To 5 Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite Paragraph 45: 6 of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite maintain itself in a state of positive residual 9 A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. 9 10 Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the ability of a vessel to 11 the building of bulkheads or calculation of 11 12 one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? 12 13 A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. 14 the school (10,, to be 0.1L of the vessel. 14 margin line can only be immersed at the ends. 19 watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments would be engaged, no matter how long				
Page 122Page 1241A. I would. Yes, I would.1Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length. To bring it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you.5Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."1Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is about that notional concept of floodable length. To bring it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you.5Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."7hand, is concerned with the ability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability in the avest of positive residual 99A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the astate of positive residual 910Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of 1111an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event 1213A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the that that is done without any list on the vessel. So 1516However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how watertight compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was the represent was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local <b< td=""><td></td><td>· · ·</td><td></td><td></td></b<>		· · ·		
 A. I would. Yes, I would. Q. He continues to say: "Secondly, the concept of damage stability is completely different from that of floodable length Whils both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So M. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics involved. Q. Paragraph 44: Wine as mole length 'is relevant to the calculation Thoodable length 'is relevant to the calculation The baility is neevent to the calculation The baility is dependent on an assumed extent of amage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartment flooding 'standard was to be applied. Therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding 'standard was to be applied. The was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a). Theodable length 'is relevant to the calculation 				
2Q. He continues to say:2about that notional concept of floodable length. To3"Secondly, the concept of damage stability isabout that notional concept of floodable length. To4completely different from that of floodable lengthbring it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on5Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safetyParagraph 45:6of the vessel, the requirements under them are quitemaintain itself in a state of positive residual7had, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to8You would agree with that?maintain itself in a state of positive residual9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on10ne-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?na assumed extent of damage to he vessel in the event13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for theflooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on14margin line not to be submerged.flooded.flooded. The calculation is applied, at least two14the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.flowever, if such ascongrating on any part19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about thevessel which are normally smaller in size. It was10Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about thevessels which are normally smaller in size. It was10Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about thevessels which are normally smaller in size. It was14the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is <td< td=""><td></td><td>Page 122</td><td></td><td>Page 124</td></td<>		Page 122		Page 124
3"Secondly, the concept of damage stability is completely different from that of floodable length3bring it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you.5Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."9Paragraph 45:6You would agree with that?9stability in damaged condition', on the other maintain itself in a state of positive residual9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the event that some part of the ship is10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?1013A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.12of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under14margin line can only be immersed at the ends.16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a involved.19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10024Q. Paragraph 44: "Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to	1	A. I would. Yes, I would.	1	Q. Because always remembering, schedule 1 on its own is
4completely different from that of floodable length4would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you.5Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."5Paragraph 45:6You would agree with that?6"Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the event that some part of the ship is10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?1213A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.1314margin line not to be submerged.1415Q. Yes.1516A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.1619Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the 	2	Q. He continues to say:	2	about that notional concept of floodable length. To
5Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety 65Paragraph 45:6of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."6"'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. 109stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event 1211the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.1819Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the exest moving transversely, so it is usual for the si involved.2223involved.23therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was si involved.24Q. Paragraph 44: exest with or the calculation2425"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation2526"Floodable len	2	"Secondly, the concent of damage stability is		
6of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."6"Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to7distinct."7hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to8You would agree with that?8maintain itself in a state of positive residual9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the event that some part of the ship is10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with10flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on11the building of bulkheads or calculation of11an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV,14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear1619Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the1920vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the2021margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is2122a different science, essentially, different physics2223involved.2324Q. Paragraph 44:2425"Floodable length'	5	Secondry, the concept of damage stability is	3	bring it to the floor, talking about bulkheads and so on
7distinct."7hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to8You would agree with that?8maintain itself in a state of positive residual9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the event that some part of the ship is10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with10flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on11the building of bulkheads or calculation of11an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV,14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentiall				
8You would agree with that?8maintain itself in a state of positive residual9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the event that some part of the ship is10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with10flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on11the building of bulkheads or calculation of11an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV,14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartment swould be engaged, no matter how19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics22passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was	4	completely different from that of floodable length	4	would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you.
9A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes.9stability in the event that some part of the ship is10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with10flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on11the building of bulkheads or calculation of11an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV,14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was23involved.23to be applied.24Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5	completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety	4 5	would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other
10Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?10flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how user talking about the 2019Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is 2118long these compartment flooding' standard was 2222a different science, essentially, different physics 2322passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was 2324Q. Paragraph 44: 2524It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6	completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite	4 5 6	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to
11the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?11an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.12of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV,14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics23to be applied.2424Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7	completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct."	4 5 6 7	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to
12one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing?12of an incident such as collision impacting on any part13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.14the extent of damage is assumed under16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartment was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10023involved.23to be applied.24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)24Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8	completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that?	4 5 6 7 8	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual
13A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged.13of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics2123involved.23to be applied.24Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with 	4 5 7 8 9 10	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on
14margin line not to be submerged.14the extent of damage is assumed under15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics23to be applied.23involved.24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event
15Q. Yes.15paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics22passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was23involved.24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)24Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part
16A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear16However, if such assumption is applied, at least two17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics23involved.23involved.24Q. Paragraph 44:2425"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV,
17that that is done without any list on the vessel. So17watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics23to be applied.23involved.24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under
18the margin line can only be immersed at the ends.18long these compartments are. It was felt that such19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the19a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 10022a different science, essentially, different physics22passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was23involved.24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)24"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel.
19Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics involved.19 20a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was to be applied.24Q. Paragraph 44: TFloodable length' is relevant to the calculation24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a) of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear 	4 5 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two
20vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics20vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was to be applied.23involved.2324Q. Paragraph 44:2425"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how
21margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics21therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was to be applied.23involved.232324Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a) of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments are. It was felt that such
22a different science, essentially, different physics22passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was23involved.23to be applied.24Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"'Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local
 23 involved. 24 Q. Paragraph 44: 25 "'Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation 23 to be applied. 24 It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a) 25 of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however, 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments would be engaged, no matter how long these compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was
24Q. Paragraph 44:24It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)25"Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation25of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100
25 "Floodable length' is relevant to the calculation 25 of schedule 3 was deleted. I should, however,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics involved. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was to be applied.
31 (Pages 121 to 124)	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics involved. Q. Paragraph 44: 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was to be applied. It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)
	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 completely different from that of floodable length Whilst both of these concepts have to do with the safety of the vessel, the requirements under them are quite distinct." You would agree with that? A. I have used the same comment in my report, yes. Q. Yes. Because schedule 1 by itself is not concerned with the building of bulkheads or calculation of one-compartment flooding or that sort of thing? A. Yes. In fact, they both contain a requirement for the margin line not to be submerged. Q. Yes. A. But in the case of watertight subdivision, it's clear that that is done without any list on the vessel. So the margin line can only be immersed at the ends. Whereas under damage stability, we're talking about the vessel moving transversely, so it is usual for the margin line to immerse at the side of the ship, which is a different science, essentially, different physics involved. Q. Paragraph 44: 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 would require you to read regulation 6? Thank you. Paragraph 45: "'Stability in damaged condition', on the other hand, is concerned with the ability of a vessel to maintain itself in a state of positive residual stability in the event that some part of the ship is flooded. The calculation of stability is dependent on an assumed extent of damage to the vessel in the event of an incident such as collision impacting on any part of the ship. In the case of a vessel such as Lamma IV, the extent of damage is assumed under paragraph 1(3)(a) to be 0.1L of the vessel. However, if such assumption is applied, at least two watertight compartments are. It was felt that such a requirement was too stringent for non-seagoing local vessels which are normally smaller in size. It was therefore decided that, for vessels with more [than] 100 passengers, the 'one-compartment flooding' standard was to be applied. It was for the above reason that paragraph 1(3)(a)

Page 121

Page 123

	Page 125		Page 127
1	emphasise that the effect of such deletion was only to	1	have to take in the volume of the tank compartment as
2	remove the assumption of two-compartment flooding	2	well. So tank plus steering forms one compartment for
3	reflected in such provision (which is concerned only	3	the purpose of calculating damage stability. That
4	with the assumed 'extent of damage'). The deletion was	4	really is the intended purport of what Mr Wong Chi-kin
5	never intended, and indeed it did not, do away with the	5	had set out to achieve?
6	principle of minimum space of bulkheads for the purpose	6	A. That's what he appears to be saying, yes.
7	of determining what the 'one-compartment' is when	7	Q. That's what you understand him to be saying?
8	applying the 'one-compartment flooding' standard."	8	A. That's what I understand him to be saying.
9	What do you say of Mr Wong Chi-kin's explanation as	9	Q. On that basis, it would have been an incorrect
10	to his rationale for deletion and typing in that remark?	10	application of the relevant regime to treat the steering
11	A. I can accept his explanation, but I would say it's not	11	compartment as a compartment for the purpose of
12	how I read what was written when it was deleted. It	12	calculating damage, or one-compartment flooding?
13	makes sense, especially when considering that many other	13	A. Correct, yes.
14	jurisdictions accept a one-compartment standard for this	14	Q. It would be incorrect to treat the tank compartment as
15	type of vessel.	15	a self-standing, separate compartment for the purpose of
16	Q. And at paragraph 47, he says:	16	calculating one-compartment flooding; correct?
17	"In summary, my intention in deleting paragraph 1(3)	17	A. It would. Tank compartment is one compartment; but the
18	of schedule 3 and the insertion of the words	18	steering gear, effectively two.
19	'one-compartment flooding' was not to remove the	19	Q. So watertight door or no watertight door for present
20	requirement of 0.1L minimum space when calculating the	20	purposes is not that relevant because even if there is
21	damage stability of a vessel. I am therefore unable to	21	a watertight door, you still have to treat those two
22	agree with one of the comments by Dr Armstrong on this	22	together as one compartment for the purpose of
23	subject when he states, at paragraph 60 of his report,	23	calculating one-compartment flooding, and then move on
24 25	that the consequence of the deletion and replacement on	24	to see GMT or submersion of margin line?
20	the attachment to the said fax transmission 'was that	25	A. Correct.
	Page 126		Page 128
1	small compartments with a length of less than 10%L were	1	Q. If, therefore, in a particular scenario, let's say
2	considered like any other compartment'. This is not the	2	ballast had been added to this vessel, which is actually
3	case, so far as the intention of the deletion and	3	what happened, if in a particular scenario flooding of
4	replacement was concerned."	4	steering gear compartment plus flooding of tank room,
5	What do you have to say about that? I mean, it	5	which together forms one compartment, if flooding of
6	depends on how you read his	6	these two compartments results in submersion of margin
7	A. Exactly. It depends on how you read it.	7	line, it would amount to a breach of the relevant
8	Q. The way you read it, it is agreed, but it's because he	8	requirement under schedule 3? Because, if you remember,
9	doesn't actually think that you have correctly	9	schedule 3 requires as one of the conditions that margin
10	understood him?	10	line should not be submerged.
11 12	A. Yes, and I can only make my opinions known on the	11 12	A. It would, yes. And I suspect would also breach schedule 1.
13	evidence that's presented to me, and I had evidence which was scrubbed through. So I took it on face value.	13	Q. Because the relevant compartment, the notional
14	Q. If we proceed on the basis of Mr Wong Chi-kin's intended		compartment, comprising steering gear compartment and
15	meaning to be ascribed to the relevant deletion and	15	tank room, would have exceeded the floodable length,
16	insertion of the words "one-compartment flooding", let's	16	because by definition the length of that compartment is
17	see whether or not we can get to some common ground as	17	such that the margin line had submerged?
18	to what we understand to be his intended meaning. We	18	A. Yes. It's always difficult to add weight to a vessel
19	know what you have read it to mean.	19	without checking the floodable length, because if you
20	What he was saying is that I mean, transposed to	20	add weight to a vessel, the deck comes down closer to
21	the facts of this case, the distance between the transom	21	the water. If the deck is closer to the water, you have
22	and frame $1/2$ is less than 0.1, or 10 per cent of the	22	less leeway until the margin line is submerged.
23	length of the vessel. So for the purpose of calculating	23	That almost always means the floodable length
24	one-compartment flooding, you don't take that as	24	reduces, and you run the risk of the floodable length
25	a compartment; you disregard the aft peak bulkhead. You	25	becoming less than the distance between the bulkheads

	Page 129		Page 131
1	-	1	
1 2	when you add a weight.	1 2	Q. "Schedule 3 covers the damage stability requirement (which are non-mandatory according to my understanding
3	Q. But using lawyerly language, if in a particular configuration it results in breach of schedule 3, in	3	of Mardep's comments)."
4	submerging the margin line, it would by definition have	4	We shall deal with what's meant by "non-mandatory"
5	resulted in a breach of the floodable length requirement	5	perhaps by way of submission to the Commission, because
6	in schedule 1. Because by definition, that particular	6	from what we have seen, it is actually also required by
7	compartment must have been too long.	7	Mardep by way of that fax, but we'll skip over this
8	A. Not necessarily, to be strictly accurate, because	8	question of whether or not it's called "mandatory".
9	schedule 3, margin line immersion, could have happened		A. I don't have a
10	with some heel on the vessel. Whereas schedule 1	10	Q. "The requirement is that the vessel maintains
11	requires it to be upright. You only need two or three	11	a metacentric height of at least 50 mm and also that the
12	degrees of heel for there to be a difference.	12	margin line is not immersed. There are also some other
13	Q. But assuming no heel?	13	requirements concerning interim values but these
14	A. Assuming no heel, they will be the same, yes, sir.	14	would not apply to Lamma IV."
15	Q. Thank you. Could we now turn this is actually what	15	So far we've been discussing this question of margin
16	you this is the subject matter of your second	16	line submersion. For reasons that will become obvious
17	supplemental report at expert bundle 2 at page 925.	17	when we come to the effect of the 1998 and 2005
18	Under the heading "Watertight Subdivision and Damage	18	modifications to the vessel because I believe it's
19	Stability Information".	19	common ground that had the correct compartments been
20	"Both sets of instructions"	20	counted, the margin line would have been submerged after
21	By that I take it you mean the Blue Book and the	21	1998 and also after 2005, after the modifications.
22	1995 Instructions.	22	You're aware of that?
23	A. Correct.	23	A. Yes.
24	Q. " refer to the need for watertight subdivision in	24	Q. But coming to the question of GMT, can you briefly
25	accordance with regulation 6 Regulation 6 requires	25	explain to us the meaning or significance of GMT and
	Page 130		Page 132
1		1	-
1 2	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage	1 2	whether it is of any relevance to this case?
	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time		whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?
2	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage	2	whether it is of any relevance to this case?
2 3	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3"	2 3	whether it is of any relevance to this case?A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with
2 3 4	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder?	2 3 4	whether it is of any relevance to this case?A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity.
2 3 4 5	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct.	2 3 4 5	whether it is of any relevance to this case?A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity.A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing
2 3 4 5 6	compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder?A. Correct.Q. We can skip over that.	2 3 4 5 6	whether it is of any relevance to this case?A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity.A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	whether it is of any relevance to this case?A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity.A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	whether it is of any relevance to this case?A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh?Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity.A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in this way makes some allowance for the effect of any 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line of the weight acting downwards. Because the weight
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in this way makes some allowance for the effect of any waves swamping the craft." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line of the weight acting downwards has another force acting upwards
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in this way makes some allowance for the effect of any waves swamping the craft." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line of the weight acting downwards has another force acting upwards outside of it, there is essentially a moment, or more
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in this way makes some allowance for the effect of any waves swamping the craft." A. Correct. Q. So there is no necessary correlation between submerging 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line of the weight acting downwards. Because the weight acting downwards has another force acting upwards outside of it, there is essentially a moment, or more correctly a couple. Where the force of buoyancy acts
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in this way makes some allowance for the effect of any waves swamping the craft." A. Correct. Q. So there is no necessary correlation between submerging the margin line and sinking? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line of the weight acting downwards. Because the weight acting downwards has another force acting upwards outside of it, there is essentially a moment, or more correctly a couple. Where the force of buoyancy acts upwards, where it crosses the centreline of the vessel,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 compliance with schedule 1. In addition the damage stability, requirements in force in force at that time required compliance with schedule 3" That's the fax to the shipbuilder? A. Correct. Q. We can skip over that. "The following summary is given by way of explanation of the effect of these schedules on the design of Lamma IV." Paragraph 6 basically sets out what you have told us about the effect of schedule 1. Then we move on. Perhaps about five or six lines from the bottom of paragraph 6: "It should be noted that the specified regulatory criteria is that the margin line is not immersed, and no reference is made as to the vessel might sink or not. The margin line criteria provides some 'margin' over the deck becoming immersed or the vessel sinking, and in this way makes some allowance for the effect of any waves swamping the craft." A. Correct. Q. So there is no necessary correlation between submerging 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 whether it is of any relevance to this case? A. Without a diagram, Mr Shieh? Q. If not, then we can perhaps deal with it with proportionate brevity. A. I'm quite prepared to submit an explanation in writing at some stage if it would help. But in the meantime, a vessel that is upright has a certain weight which acts downwards through the centre of the volume underwater. The centre of the volume underwater we call the centre of buoyancy, and the buoyant forces act upwards through the centre of gravity. Everything is in equilibrium, and the boat is stable and upright. If you now displace the boat to one side, the weight acts downwards, but because the boat has shifted slightly through some angle, which I'll theta please excuse the use of Greek, but it is convention then the centre of the volume shifts further out, and therefore the buoyancy acts upwards outside of the line of the weight acting downwards. Because the weight acting downwards has another force acting upwards outside of it, there is essentially a moment, or more correctly a couple. Where the force of buoyancy acts

	Page 133		Page 135
1	naval architects because it is an indication of the	1	in the stability book, the length of the two
2	amount of energy, for want of a better description,	2	compartments when considered together after the ballast
3	remaining in the boat to bring it back upright.	3	had been added in 1998 would exceed the maximum
4	It is used in several different ways when examining	4	floodable length for that location."
5	stability of a ship, but it is only accurate for very	5	That is because on the calculation taking two
6	small angles. It has little value at large angles.	6	compartments as both flooded, the margin line would be
7	There, you have to get more technical.	7	submerged?
8	Q. But then, for present purposes, the focus of the	8	A. Correct.
9	discussion and analysis has been on margin line	9	Q. And that means the maximum or the maximum floodable
10	submersion.	10	length had been exceeded, because a compartment of that
11	A. Indeed, and margin line is quite a different science.	11	length being flooded would submerge the margin line?
12	This is the deck edge going underwater and may depend on	12	A. Margin line, correct.
13	the vessel geometry, such as how much freeboard it has.	13	Q. Thank you.
14	Freeboard is the distance from the deck down to the	14	"Before 1998 when the ballast was added, it appears
15	water. It's affected by the beam of the boat. It's	15	to me that the floodable length was not exceeded, and
16	just a different science to the GM value the vessel has,	16	therefore the watertight door could have been omitted
17	which is a function of the underwater volume and the	17	without breaching the requirements for floodable length
18	height of the centre of gravity.	18	and for damage stability, but this was not the case
19	Q. So basically GMT and submersion of margin line, although		after the ballast was added."
20	they both had to do with stability, they actually	20	Could I perhaps invite you to consider this part of
21	measure different attributes of stability or	21	your report, because I think we need to get some
22	characteristics?	22	assumptions correct.
23	A. I've never thought of margin line as being really	23	Before 1998, when the vessel was originally built,
24	related to stability. Margin line is all about flooding	23	we know as a matter of fact that the shipyard and
24	of the vessel. So if the deck edge goes underwater and	24	Mardep, in the damage stability calculations, assumed
2.5	of the vessel. So if the deck edge goes underwater and	25	Maruep, in the damage stability calculations, assumed
	$P_{2} \propto 134$		Page 136
1	Page 134	1	Page 136
1	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all	1	watertight frame 1/2.
2	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not	2	watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods).
2 3	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse	2 3	watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment;
2 3 4	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.	2 3 4	watertight frame 1/2.A. (Witness nods).Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment.
2 3 4 5	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure	2 3 4 5	watertight frame 1/2.A. (Witness nods).Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment.A. They did.
2 3 4 5 6	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty,	2 3 4 5 6	watertight frame 1/2.A. (Witness nods).Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment.A. They did.Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not
2 3 4 5 6 7	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave?	2 3 4 5 6 7	watertight frame 1/2.A. (Witness nods).Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment.A. They did.Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave?A. In the sideways direction, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave?A. In the sideways direction, yes.Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important.Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave?A. In the sideways direction, yes.Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics?A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does not appear to have been a calculation done to assess the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed? A. I believe so, yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does not appear to have been a calculation done to assess the result of flooding both the tank room and the steering 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed? A. I believe so, yes. Q. With or without door?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does not appear to have been a calculation done to assess the result of flooding both the tank room and the steering gear compartment, and thus representing the real 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed? A. I believe so, yes. Q. With or without door.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does not appear to have been a calculation done to assess the result of flooding both the tank room and the steering gear compartment, and thus representing the real situation with no watertight door at frame 1/2. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed? A. I believe so, yes. Q. With or without door, it would have been passed?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does not appear to have been a calculation done to assess the result of flooding both the tank room and the steering gear compartment, and thus representing the real situation with no watertight door at frame 1/2. According to my calculation using the spreadsheet of the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed? A. I believe so, yes. Q. With or without door, it would have been passed? Because it doesn't matter, because even with door, you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the vessel floods, then, yes, the vessel loses all stability and it can be catastrophic. But it's not usually considered as a normal part of transverse stability of a ship. Obviously it is important. Q. Removing the word "stability", they both measure attributes of a ship in the event of a marine casualty, the way the ship would behave? A. In the sideways direction, yes. Q. Yes. But they each measure different characteristics? A. Yes. Q. Could I now look at your second supplemental report. Paragraph 9 discusses the question of GMT, which you have just described for us. Paragraph 10: "The damage stability book issued in 1998 assumes one-compartment damage in accordance with the practice at the time, but the information in the book assumes a watertight door was fitted at frame 1/2. There does not appear to have been a calculation done to assess the result of flooding both the tank room and the steering gear compartment, and thus representing the real situation with no watertight door at frame 1/2. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 watertight frame 1/2. A. (Witness nods). Q. They took steering gear compartment as one compartment; they took tank room as a separate compartment. A. They did. Q. They passed the margin line test. Floodable length not exceeded. That was factually what they did at the time. A. Correct. Q. We know that from the stability booklets. We now know that's not quite right, because length of steering gear compartment is actually less than 0.1L, and so steering compartment and tank room had to be merged as one for the purpose of calculating one-compartment damage. You've done the calculations in fact the results are set out at the back. But the calculations are that had the 0.1L criterion been adopted and applied in 1996 when Lamma IV was completed, the margin line test would have been passed? A. I believe so, yes. Q. With or without door, it would have been passed?

	Page 137		Page 139
1	Q for the purpose of ascertaining "the compartment";	1	2005?
2	correct?	2	THE CHAIRMAN: 2005 is where we are at the moment, when the
3	A. Correct.	3	lead ballast has been raised.
4	Q. Come 1998, after adding the ballast, under the	4	A. 2005, with the tank room only, with a watertight door,
5	calculations as performed by the shipyard and as checked	5	would have passed. I refer you to page 928 at the
6	or calculated by Mardep, margin line test was passed.	6	bottom. The 1.046 value.
7	You could see that in the stability booklets; correct?	7	MR SHIEH: Yes. I think we are perhaps at cross-purposes
8	A. Apparently in the Stability Book, yes.	8	there. Because you say with watertight door, it would
9	Q. Sorry?	9	have passed. But that would mean you disregard any
10	A. Yes.	10	flooding of the steering compartment; right?
11	Q. That was because they mistakenly assumed that each	11	A. If there was a door yes, I see what you're saying.
12	compartment could be regarded as separate?	12	Q. Yes.
13	A. Exactly, yes.	13	A. If the steering gear compartment had been flooded and
14	Q. If they had applied the correct test, if they had	14	you had applied the 0.1L regulation, then of course
15	treated steering and tank as forming one compartment,	15	there would be no watertight door there. Because
16	the margin line test would have failed?	16	Q. And it would have failed?
17	A. Correct.	17	A. And it would have failed.
18	Q. That's the result of your calculation; in fact, that's	18	Q. Perhaps let me start again.
19	the result of I think Cheoy Lee's latest calculation, as		THE CHAIRMAN: Well, the reality is this is a vessel that
20	well as Dr Peter Cheng's calculation.	20	didn't have a watertight door. And in 2005, when the
21	A. Correct.	21	lead was raised, according to what you say at page 928,
22	Q. Applying the correct test, taking into account 0.1L,	22	without a watertight door, it would have failed. That
23	margin line test would have failed in 1998?	23	was the actuality.
24	A. Yes.	24	A. In 1998, without a watertight door
25	Q. By the same exercise, applying the correct 0.1 test,	25	THE CHAIRMAN: I beg your pardon, in 2005. In 2005.
	Page 138		Page 140
1	disregarding whatever bulkhead existed between steering	1	A. In 2005, without a watertight door, it would have
2	compartment and tank room, margin line test would	2	failed, sir, yes.
3	likewise have failed after raising the ballast in the	3	THE CHAIRMAN: And it would have failed in 1998 without
4	year 2005; correct?	4	a watertight door?
5	A. Sorry, could you say that again, Mr Shieh?	5	A. Correct.
6	Q. Again, applying the correct test, 0.1L in other	6	THE CHAIRMAN: If anyone had bothered to inspect the vessel
7	words, disregarding the bulkhead between steering	7	as opposed to poring over their calculations that naval
8	compartment and tank room in 2005, after the ballast	8	architects made, they would have known it didn't have
9	had been raised, margin line test would have failed?	9	a watertight door; isn't that the reality?
10	A. Correct.	10	A. I believe so, yes.
11	Q. That's the result of your calculation, which we will	11	MR SHIEH: Yes. The reality, obviously, is that had any
12	come to I think in a couple of pages.	12	well, what any reasonable inspection would have shown is
13	A. Correct.	13	obviously a matter of later submission. But obviously
L 3 L 4	Q. But you've done the calculation, and margin line test	14	if it had been spotted that there was no watertight door
14 15	would have failed?	15	and the plan was checked, obviously things might have
15 16	A. Correct.	16	turned out rather differently. But what I'm testing
17 17		17	with Dr Armstrong is the result of any calculation and
17 18	Q. With or without a door, because for this purpose you basically for the purpose of applying the correct 0.1	18	the proper interpretation or assumption which underlie
		19	his paragraph 12.
19	test A In fact, hypothetically, with a door, it would have	20	Dr Armstrong, could I test you a bit on your
20	A. In fact, hypothetically, with a door, it would have		paragraph 12. You say "Tank room only". There you say
21	passed, but of course would have failed a 0.1L criteria.	21 22	"Tank room only". "With Ballast" in 1998, without
22	So you can't assume Q Wall with the watertickt door, but not emplying Q_1 it		-
23	Q. Well, with the watertight door, but not applying 0.1, it	23	watertight door, it would have failed?
24	would have passed?	24	A. Correct.Q. Without watertight door, it would mean that flooding
25	A. With a watertight door it would have passed. In 1998 or		

	Page 141		Page 143
1	would have occurred to both tank room and steering	1	MR SHIEH: And the application of the 0.1L rule may well
2	compartment?	2	mandate you not to treat the steering room compartment
3	A. Correct.	3	as one compartment. It doesn't mean that you can
4	Q. Which would be the scenario as mandated by the 0.1L	4	disregard the tank room as a single compartment insofar
5	rule, because 0.1L rule requires you to	5	as its length exceeds 0.1L?
6	A. Not quite, because here it states "Tank room only", and	6	A. Yes, that's right.
7	the tank room is longer than 0.1L.	7	Q. Thank you. We now move on.
8	Q. Ah.	8	1998, with watertight door, it would have passed;
9	A. But if you now put to me that the steering gear had been	9	without door, it would have failed. Correct?
10	flooded, which of course is longer than 0.1L, then yes,	10	A. Correct.
11	it would have failed.	11	Q. Because without watertight door, it would effectively
12	Q. I understand. Yes, I understand. I see.	12	mean flooding of tank room and steering compartment?
13	Application of 0.1L rule may mean that you can't	13	A. Correct.
14	simply treat steering gear compartment as	14	Q. Same goes for 2005 after raising of the ballast;
15	a self-standing compartment for the purpose of	15	correct?
16	calculating damage stability?	16	A. Correct. Could I also comment that there were more
17	A. Yes.	17	changes than just the ballast being added.
18	Q. But since tank room is a compartment with a length more		Q. In 2005?
19	than 0.1L, and therefore one-compartment flooding test		A. In 2005. There were also some changes to this
20	could perfectly well have applied only to the tank	20	fendering, I believe. Another 6 tonnes was added quite
21	room is that what you mean?	21	high up. So it was not just the adding of ballast.
22	A. Correct.	22	Q. Sorry, in 1998 or 2005?
23	Q. Thank you. In fact we are now getting to page 928,	23	A. 1998.
24	paragraph 12. This is the result of a calculation of	24	Q. 1998.
25	floodable length calculation for damage to the tank room		A. Also, there was something rather odd in 2008 because,
25	Page 142	2.5	A. Also, there was something father out in 2008 because, Page 144
	-	-	_
1	only; correct, Dr Armstrong?	1	although the ballast was lifted by 10 inches, according
2	A. Correct.	2	to the Stability Book, the centre of gravity went down
3	Q. We focus on damage to the tank room only because engine	3	by 6 inches.
4	room we can disregard as being immaterial for present	4	Q. 2005, you mean?
5	purposes because of the watertight bulkhead between tank	5	A. 2008, when the ballast was lifted.
6	and engine. Is that the reason?	6	Q. That's 2005.
7	A. In fact the next page covers the scenario as it was in	/	A. Sorry, 2005. I've been here too long.
8	October last year with the engine room and tank room	8	2005, when the ballast was lifted by 10 inches, the
9	flooded.	9	centre of gravity of the boat went down by 6 inches, for
10	Q. Yes, but for present purposes you focus on the tank	10	reasons I do not know.
11	room?	11	THE CHAIRMAN: You'd expect the opposite, if you were
12	A. Correct, as a one-compartment standard.	12	raising the
13	Q. Yes, one compartment. It's really the bottom of this	13	A. The ballast, the centre of gravity should go up.
14	page. As constructed with or without watertight door,	14	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes.
15	margin line test would have passed.	15	A. So there is some error in the calculations somewhere in
16	A. Right.	16	the Stability Book.
17	Q. And always remembering tank room is a compartment more than 0.1L, and therefore one-compartment flooding can	17 10	MR SHIEH: Paragraph 13:
18		18	"A similar investigation of the margin line
19	perfectly sensibly be applied to the tank room on its	19 20	immersion under schedule 1 was carried out with both
20	own; correct?		the engine room and the tank room flooded, both with
21	THE CHAIRMAN: What percentage of the length of the vessel was the tank room?	21	a watertight door at frame 1/2 and without, using
22		22	a lightship according to the inclining experiment"
23	A. It's 5 frames long, and the ship is 27 frames long, so	23	This basically sets out an assumption based on
24	roughly 20, 21 per cent or something.	24	engine room and tank room flooded, and we can see the
25	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	25	same format of the table at the bottom; yes?

A. Yes.

1

T	A. Yes.		Paragraph 31:
2	Q. So if tank room and engine room flooded, without	2	"The regulations only required investigation of the
3	watertight door, in other words in the state of the	3	effects of flooding one compartment, but the collision
4	vessel as built in 1996, because that was the situation	4	between Lamma IV and Sea Smooth resulted in holes in two
5	of the vessel as built, engine room and tank room with	5	compartments, the engine room and the tank room. This
6	no watertight door, not only would the margin line test	6	scenario was not examined by the builder as there was no
7	fail, the vessel would actually sink?	7	requirement to do so."
8	A. Correct.	8	That's correct, because the requirement is
9	Q. And in 1998, if engine room and tank room were flooded,	9	one-compartment flooding?
10	but with a watertight door, margin line would immerse;	10	A. Correct, yes.
11	but without watertight door, vessel would sink?	11	Q. "During my inspection of the structure inside Lamma IV
12	A. Correct.	12	after the collision it was noted that the watertight
13	Q. Likewise, 2005; without watertight door, the vessel	13	bulkhead between the aft peak and the tank room
14	would sink?	14	contained a large access opening"
15	A. With no watertight door, correct.	15	We've seen numerous photographs of that. The
16	Q. Yes. Put very bluntly, even in the state of the vessel	16	handiest one is page 389 of this bundle. That's the
17	when built, in a three-compartment flooding scenario,	17	access opening, Dr Armstrong?
18	which would have been the case had there been no	18	A. It is, yes.
19	watertight door in frame $1/2$, and if there is flooding	19	Q. "The effect of this 'missing door' was that there were
20	of tank and engine, the vessel would have sunk?	20	three compartments flooded at the after end of the ship,
21	A. Correct.	21	as there was no impediment to the flow of water from the
22	Q. Even in the state as built in 1996?	22	tank room into the aft peak. Three flooded compartments
23	A. Correct.	23	is a considerably worse scenario than was assumed by the
24	Q. Irrespective of adding of ballast and irrespective of	24	regulations to which Lamma IV was constructed."
25	raising of ballast?	25	Then paragraph 33:
	Page 146		Page 148
1	A. (Witness nods).	1	"The drafts of Lamma IV at the time immediately
2	Q. Thank you. You had mentioned the problematic phenomenon		before the collision was estimated from the ship's
3	about the lowering of the centre of gravity over the	3	stability book with the stated number of passengers and
4	next page at paragraph 14.	4	crew on board distributed as indicated by the coxswain
5	A. Yes, and the numbers can be seen in the table on the	5	at the start of the voyage a few minutes earlier"
6	previous page.	6	Then you refer to the use of various software, and
7	Q. Yes.	7	you refer to appendix IV, item 6.1.
8	A. Under "Lightship". It says KG with ballast, 2.43	8	Pausing here for a moment. There you have set out
9	THE CHAIRMAN: "KG" being?	9	various visual output, in 6.1. But as I understand it,
10	A. The vertical centre of gravity, sir.	10	you then did a revised timeline by using a wider
11	THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	11	collection of data; is that correct, Dr Armstrong?
12	A. And then when the ballast was raised by 10 inches, the	12	A. (Witness nods).
13	vertical centre of gravity went down by 160 mm. I do	13	Q. If you look at the same bundle, page 471, under the
14	not know the cause of that. I can only think that there	14	heading "Estimate of time to sink, Lamma IV", you say:
15	is an error either in the inclining experiment itself,	15	"I originally estimated the displacement, drafts and
16	or in the calculation in the Stability Book.	16	trim of Lamma IV at the time of the collision during my
17	MR SHIEH: LCG is longitudinal centre of gravity?	17	first visit to Hong Kong This was based upon the
18	A. Correct.	18	vessel characteristics contained within the 'approved'
19	Q. Measured along the length?	19	vessel Stability Booklet."
20	A. Measured in this case along the length from frame 0.	20	Then you refer to the existence of several such
21	Q. Thank you, Dr Armstrong. We have now dealt with the	21	stability booklets, and then you refer to the use of
22	rather heavy topic of 0.1L, and the margin line.	22	softwares, et cetera.
23	Could we now come back to your opinion, your main	23	Ultimately at paragraph 5 you make the point:
24	report, your first report, the section on your opinion	24	"[These] modifications make no difference to the
c =			
25	as to why Lamma IV sank.	25	vessel sinking, or the impact of the omission of
25		25	vessel sinking, or the impact of the omission of 37 (Pages 145 to 148)

Page 145

1

Paragraph 31:

Page 147

	Page 149		Page 151
1	a watertight door in the aft peak bulkhead. The only	1	A. Yes. Roughly 6 inches in the old language.
2	change the shape of the plot of the vessel angle against	2	Q. Yes. But appendix IV, 6.3, three-compartment damage,
3	time, and add some seconds to the estimated time to rest	3	which is what happened
4	resting on the seabed.	4	A. Yes.
5	The revised timeline is given in appendix IV,	5	Q. That shows the final shape, attitude?
6	item 15."	6	A. Not quite, sir, because as I mention in the report, that
7	So does it mean, Dr Armstrong, that for the purpose	7	particular stability software can only calculate up to
8	of really visualising the way the vessel had tilted, we	8	a maximum of 75 degrees. So it would be lost, but
9	should go straight to the revised timeline and the	9	I cannot say that that would be the angle that it would
10	various depictions that you have given from that page	10	assume.
11	onwards? Because it is in paragraph 6 of your	11	Q. Yes. That's the penultimate line of your paragraph 33?
12	supplemental report that you set out your revised	12	A. Correct.
13	timeline.	13	Q. But then that was modified, and we can see that in your
14	A. Appendix IV, item 6 would be modified by using the later		supplemental report at paragraph 6 and appendix IV,
15	Stability Book. I am unsure as to whether you would be	15	item 15, which is page 482.
16	able to visually notice the difference. I think the	16	THE CHAIRMAN: Can we see the lower part of that page,
17	I know that the ultimate result will be similar, but	17	please.
18	for example, in 6.3, the vessel would assume the	18	MR SHIEH: The lower part of page 482.
19	75 degrees shown there. 6.2 may have the waterline in	19	Dr Armstrong, as I understand it, the top could
20	a slightly different place. But based on calculations	20	you explain the difference between the top part of this
21	I have done since, I know it would not be fundamentally	21	page and the bottom part of this page and what they
22	different.	22	respectively depict or indicate?
23	Q. Right. Let's look at your 6.1 and 6.2 in your first	23	A. Yes, sir. The top graph represents the elapsed time
24	report, because this is referred to in paragraph 33 of	24	against the trim angle of the boat, up to the point
25	your first report, at page 413.	25	where the deck goes underwater at the transom. The
	Page 150		Page 152
1	_	1	_
	A. It is.	1 2	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.
1 2 3	A. It is. Q. You say:		margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with
2	A. It is.Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced	2	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?
2 3	A. It is. Q. You say:	2 3	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is
2 3 4	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" 	2 3 4	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?
2 3 4 5	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? 	2 3 4 5 6	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from
2 3 4 5 6	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. 	2 3 4 5 6	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the 	2 3 4 5 6 7	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under.Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck?A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? A. Correct. If you would like to know the freeboard, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model Q. Can you pause there. When you say the vessel sinks
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? A. Correct. If you would like to know the freeboard, Mr Shieh? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. Tou can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model Q. Can you pause there. When you say the vessel sinks in about roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? A. Correct. If you would like to know the freeboard, Mr Shieh? Q. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without state of the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model Q. Can you pause there. When you say the vessel sinks in about roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat you could see
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? A. Correct. If you would like to know the freeboard, Mr Shieh? Q. Yes. A. It's roughly 125 mm at that point. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without so of the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model Q. Can you pause there. When you say the vessel sinks in about roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat one remains afloat you could see whether one goes under or remains afloat by looking at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? A. Correct. If you would like to know the freeboard, Mr Shieh? Q. Yes. A. It's roughly 125 mm at that point. Q. Sorry? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. A. Without watertight door. You can see that one of them sinks in roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model Q. Can you pause there. When you say the vessel sinks in about roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat afloat one remains afloat you could see whether one goes under or remains afloat by looking at the way the curve actually gradually tails off, right,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. It is. Q. You say: "The visual output from the software is reproduced in appendix 4, item 6.1" Which is at page 463. 6.1 is the very top one; yes? A. Correct. Q. It assumes one-compartment damage; damage only to the engine room. 6.2, which is the middle diagram, depicts damage to the engine room and tank compartment, but with a watertight door; correct? A. Correct. Q. In that case, you say: " the stern is almost submerged, but the vessel remains afloat." A. Correct. Q. So that would be the ultimate stationary position of the vessel? A. Correct. If you would like to know the freeboard, Mr Shieh? Q. Yes. A. It's roughly 125 mm at that point. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 margin line is well-immersed, but the deck goes under. Q. So that is not about sinking; that only deals with immersion of the deck? A. Correct, but my rule of thumb was that once the deck is underwater, there's very little stopping the boat from sinking. So the top part was my idea of what would happen, how quickly it would get to the position at which I could call it sunk. It shows two graphs, one with the watertight door closed and one with the watertight door open. Q. Well, without watertight door. A. Without so of the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat, although at an angle of 5 degrees. That is assuming certain blockages in the hole due to the remains of Sea Smooth in the hole. I then took that model Q. Can you pause there. When you say the vessel sinks in about roughly 110 seconds for the deck edge to go under, and the other one remains afloat one remains afloat you could see whether one goes under or remains afloat by looking at

	Page 153		Page 155
1	A. It's asymptotic, as we say, to 5 degrees, so, yes,	1	14 December.
2	it tails off and goes no higher.	2	So, coming to you first of all, Mr Sussex. Do you
3	Q. Whereas the red one	3	have questions for Captain Pryke?
4	A. Continues upwards, and indeed gets steeper.	4	MR SUSSEX: Yes, definitely, sir.
5	Q. Thank you.	5	THE CHAIRMAN: Can you indicate any estimate I appreciate
6	A. I then looked at what would happen next, and that is	6	it's difficult as to the likely length of that
7	a different physics. You have to think about the boat	7	questioning?
8	rotating in the water, and the forces on it becomes	8	MR SUSSEX: Well, I imagine it would be at least half a day.
9	a hydrodynamic problem then. What is the resistance of	9	I mean, my intention is to submit an expert report, and
10	a rotating boat, and how quickly would it rotate to	10	it may be that a large measure of agreement can be
11	a large angle. I made some assumptions to attempt to	11	reached. I mean, these people being experts, one would
12	understand how quickly it would rotate from that	12	assume that a large measure of agreement will be
13	7 degrees to 70 degrees, with a certain degree of	13	reached.
14	success, although I don't think it was perfect, which is	14	Frankly, our problem with Captain Pryke's evidence
15	shown in the bottom diagram.	15	so far is that Captain Pryke hasn't sufficiently
16	So in fact, all the way up to 110 seconds, the graph	16	concentrated on the aspect, the light aspect which the
17	is the same as the upper one. The point of the lower	17	vessels would display to one another.
18	graph is to show you what happens after the 110 seconds.	18	THE CHAIRMAN: No doubt he will when you question him.
19	And it rotates very quickly until it hits the sea floor.	19	MR SUSSEX: Well, that's right. And it's our submission
20	Q. Yes. We can actually see variables that have been	20	that it's wrong to regard this all the way through as
21	factored in, such as choke factors and stuff like that.	21	a head-on situation.
22	A. I looked at different choke factors to see if they were	22	83
23	important. I think I gave two graphs in my report on.	23	is you want to question him about. I'm looking forward,
24	Q. Yes.	24	that's all.
25	A. On the next page there are some different values. They	25	MR SUSSEX: Yes.
	Page 154		Page 156
1	made a few seconds' difference. Certainly not enough	1	THE CHAIRMAN: Are you in a position then to provide the
2	time in which the crew would have been able to organise	2	Commission with a draft of this report that you say you
3	evacuation from the ship.	3	intend submitting?
4	MR SHIEH: Thank you.	4	MR SUSSEX: I imagine I certainly will be within this week.
5	Would that be an appropriate moment, Mr Chairman?	5	I have a conference this afternoon
6	THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly.	6	THE CHAIRMAN: I have in mind that we would invite Captain
7	Dr Armstrong, I'm sure it's been a long day for you,	7	Pryke to return to give evidence next week, and that
8	but we're going to adjourn now and we'll resume with	8	would be an opportunity for you to question him.
9	your testimony tomorrow at 10 o'clock. You're free to	9	MR SUSSEX: Oh, I see.
10	leave the witness box now. There are one or two matters	10	THE CHAIRMAN: I have also in mind the indication we gave at
11	I wish to raise with counsel.	11	the outset, that a seven-day limit, as Mr Grossman has
12	10 o'clock tomorrow. Thank you.	12	identified, is a matter that you ought to address. So
13	(The witness stood down)	13	that gives Captain Pryke MD SUSSEX: I'm correct but I had been given to understand by
14 15	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Sussex, can I come to you and ask you this. On 14 December, when Captain Pryke was finishing	14	MR SUSSEX: I'm sorry, but I had been given to understand by counsel for the Commission that Captain Pryke wouldn't
15 16	this. On 14 December, when Captain Pryke was finishing his questioning, you indicated that you obviously, as	15 16	be here until after Chinese New Year.
17	you put it, had questions you wished to raise with	17	THE CHAIRMAN: Maybe things have changed. But when I last
18	Captain Pryke. You weren't ready to do so. You were	18	gave directions I asked that he be available next week.
19	waiting for views from experts. And you asked that you	19	MR SUSSEX: I see. Obviously not knowing what target we're
20	be permitted to ask questions, but that you deferred	20	aiming at, it's difficult to work back seven days.
21	putting the questioning until a later stage.	21	THE CHAIRMAN: I follow that.
22	MR SUSSEX: Yes, sir.	22	MR SUSSEX: But we will expedite the provision of a draft.
23	THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok for his part indicated that he wished		THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.
24	to reserve the issue of questioning. He also wanted to	24	It may be that Captain Pryke is not available, but
25	consult experts. This is page 73 of the transcript of	25	with the timetable as it's developing, I'd ask that he
L	*		39 (Pages 153 to 156)

Page 157		Page 159
be available for next week, for this part 1 questioning,	1	THE CHAIRMAN: When were these witnesses called?
that is the issue of the collision.	2	MR YEUNG: For Mr Fung Wai-man of the Marine Department,
MR SUSSEX: Thank you.	3	I would like to ask questions about
THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Mok, can I come to you and ask you what	4	THE CHAIRMAN: No, when were they called?
your position is?	5	MR YEUNG: I'm sorry. Mr Fung was called on Day 17; that
MR MOK: I think my position is I would have very few	6	is, 17 January. And Mr Lo was called on Day 19; that
questions for Captain Pryke, so it won't take up much	7	is, 21 January.
time at all.	8	THE CHAIRMAN: That's some time after you'd been informed by
THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Do you seek to tender an expert's	9	way of the Salmon letter, is it not?
report in this respect or not?	10	MR YEUNG: Yes, after we received it.
MR MOK: Not on my present instructions.	11	THE CHAIRMAN: In other words, you hadn't made the
THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	12	application which would have allowed you to be present,
Very well. We'll leave things as they are then, as	13	participating in the examination at the time?
far as that's concerned, Mr Sussex. Perhaps counsel can	14	MR YEUNG: Quite true.
put their heads together. You may have a more	15	THE CHAIRMAN: Give some thought as to why we should require
up-to-date position than I have on the matter.	16	witnesses to be recalled because those instructing you
MR SUSSEX: Thank you, sir.	17	were dilatory in making the application, and we'll deal
THE CHAIRMAN: Mr Yeung, I saw you rising to your feet.	18	with your application tomorrow.
MR YEUNG: Yes, Mr Chairman, if I may. I have	19	MR YEUNG: Thank you.
an application to make. We're seeking leave to recall	20	THE CHAIRMAN: 10 o'clock tomorrow.
two witnesses.	21	(4.37 pm)
THE CHAIRMAN: Yes, I received a letter. It was put on my	22	(The hearing adjourned until 10 am on the following day)
desk at 2.30, as I came into the hearing. So I know	23	
there's a letter from DLA Piper but I don't know what it	24	
says.	25	
Page 158		Page 160
MR YEUNG: Maybe I'll come back tomorrow morning then.	1	I N D E X
THE CHAIRMAN: Do you want to just flag the nature of what	2	
it is you're seeking? Is there information you want, as		DR NEVILLE ANTHONY ARMSTRONG (sworn)
well as recalling witnesses?	3	
MR YEUNG: I'm sorry?	л	Examination by MR SHIEH2
THE CHAIRMAN: Is there information that you seek, as well	4	(The witness stood down)154
as the separate issue of recalling witnesses called	5	(The writess stood down)
hitherto?	6	
MR YEUNG: Yes, sir. We seek a direction from the	7	
Commission for Cheoy Lee to produce documents set out in	8	
paragraph 4, ie all communications between Cheoy Lee and	9	

paragraph 4, ie all communications between Cheoy Lee and Wuzhou Shipyard, and the covering letter --

THE CHAIRMAN: Has this letter been copied to the other parties?

MR YEUNG: Yes. THE CHAIRMAN: So you have a copy of this, Mr Pao? MR PAO: Yes, I do. Those instructing me are in the course

of drafting a reply to DLA Piper, informing them that the only surviving document in our client's possession is a draft contract made between Cheoy Lee and the agent

of the Wuzhou Shipyard, and the rest of it they don't

What other matter do you wish to raise?

MR YEUNG: Just the recall of two witnesses.

have.

THE CHAIRMAN: Thank you. You have an answer to part of it.

40 (Pages 157 to 160)